



CO-MANAGING FOR FOOD SAFETY AND ECOLOGICAL HEALTH IN CALIFORNIA'S CENTRAL COAST REGION

February 17, 2010

Table of Contents

| | |
|---|----|
| Acknowledgments | 2 |
| Foreword | 4 |
| Abstract and Executive Summary | 5 |
| <hr/> | |
| PART I. Introduction and Background | 10 |
| A. Why This Study? | |
| B. Agriculture in the Central Coast Region | |
| C. Ecological Resources in the Central Coast Region | |
| D. Protecting Public Health | |
| E. The Roles of Voluntary Conservation Efforts and Regulation | |
| F. Regarding the Scope and Methods | |
| <hr/> | |
| PART II. Current State of Management Practices | 15 |
| A. Introduction to Analysis of Management Practices | |
| B. Key Findings from the 2007 Grower Survey | |
| C. Key Findings from the 2007-2008 Grower Interviews | |
| D. Key Findings from the 2009 Grower Survey | |
| E. Key Findings from the 2009 Qualitative Interviews | |
| <hr/> | |
| PART III. State of the Science: Implications of Changes to Management Practices | 23 |
| A. Defining Risks in a Local Context | |
| B. Evidence of Food Safety Risk from On-Farm Factors | |
| C. What Evidence Demonstrates Impact of Management Practices? | |
| D. Managing with Uncertainty | |
| <hr/> | |
| PART IV. Co-Management and Key Issues | 50 |
| A. What Is Co-Management? | |
| B. Towards Co-Management for Food Safety and Ecological Health | |
| C. Key Issues | |
| Conclusion | 59 |
| Literature Cited | 62 |
| Appendices | 75 |

Lowell, K., J. Langholz, and D. Stuart. 2010. Safe and Sustainable: Co-Managing for Food Safety and Ecological Health in California's Central Coast Region. San Francisco, CA. and Washington, D.C: The Nature Conservancy of California and the Georgetown University Produce Safety Project.

Acknowledgements

A diverse group of organizations and individuals helped develop this report. **The acknowledgments of individual persons listed below, and the organizations that these individuals are currently affiliated with, does not imply endorsement nor approval of this document in its entirety or in part by these individual persons or the organizations listed.**

We are especially grateful to members of the Food Safety and Conservation Co-Management Technical Advisory Committee and the Science Advisory Panel, some of whom are listed below.

Food Safety and Conservation Co-Management Advisory Committee:

Rob Atwill, Interim Director, Western Institute for Food Safety and Security
Jo Ann Baumgartner, Executive Director, Wild Farm Alliance
Jim Bogart, President, Grower-Shipper Association of Central California
Steve Dorrance, Owner/Manager, Dorrance Ranches, LP
Hank Giclas, VP Strategic Planning, Science and Tech., Western Growers' Association
Jeffery Gilles, Principal and Managing Partner, Lombardo & Gilles, LLP
Bill Gillette, Agricultural Commissioner, Santa Barbara County
Eric Holst, Managing Dir., Conservation Incentives, Environmental Defense Fund
Eric Lauritzen, Agricultural Commissioner, Monterey County
Lisa Lurie, Agric. Water Quality Coordinator, Monterey Bay National Marine Sanctuary
Dawn Mathes, Agric. Program Manager, Monterey County Agric. Commissioner's Office
Gail Raabe, Agricultural Commissioner, San Mateo County
Dave Runsten, Director of Policy and Programs, Community Alliance for Family Farmers
Ron Ross, Deputy Agricultural Commissioner, San Benito County
Bradley Sullivan, Managing Attorney, Lombardo & Gilles, LLP
Rebecca Thistlethwaite, Associate Specialist UCSC CASFS, and Owner TLC Ranch
Tim York, President, Markon Cooperative
Dr. Devon Zagory, Devon Zagory & Associates

Science Advisory Panel. Scientific and technical input was provided by a team of technical advisers, led by Technical Liaison Mary Bianchi. Science and technical advisors provided input, literature and citations, and review of report content relative to their area of expertise. Considerable conversation within the scientific and technical communities surrounds these issues. However, the issues that are brought forward in this report are deemed ones that deserve continued dialogue to achieve a common goal - to promote food safety and environmental stewardship. Participation in the Advisory Panel does not imply endorsement of this report in its entirety or in any part by the panel members or their organizations.

University of California Advisory Panel Members:

Rob Atwill, Cooperative Extension Specialist, Veterinary Science, UC Davis

Brian Anderson, Research Specialist, Granite Canyon Marine Lab, Environmental Toxicology, UC Davis

Mary Bianchi, Cooperative Extension Horticulture Advisor, San Luis Obispo County

Michael Cahn, Cooperative Extension Irrigation and Water Resources Advisor, Monterey County

David Crohn, Associate Professor and Extension Biological Systems Engineer, UC Riverside

Michele Jay-Russell, Food Safety and Security Specialist, Western Institute for Food Safety and Security, UC Davis

Royce Larsen, Cooperative Extension Area Natural Resource and Watershed Advisor, San Luis Obispo County

Michael Payne, Ag Experiment Station Specialist, Western Institute for Food Safety and Security, UC Davis

Trevor Suslow, Cooperative Extension Specialist, Microbial Food Safety, UC Davis

Bill Tietje, Cooperative Extension Area Natural Resource Specialist, Integrated Range Management Hardwood Program, UC Berkeley

Marylynn Yates, Professor of Environmental Microbiology, UC Riverside

Natural Resource Conservation Service (NRCS) Advisory Panel Member:

Daniel Mountjoy, Assistant State Conservationist for Field Operations, NRCS

The Nature Conservancy produced this report through a contract with the Produce Safety Project, an Initiative of The Pew Charitable Trusts at Georgetown University. Lead researchers and writers were Dr. Karen Lowell, Dr. Jeff Langholz, and Dr. Diana Stuart. The project was managed by Christina Fischer of The Nature Conservancy.

Other Individuals Providing Substantial Support

Many individuals with food safety and environmental quality expertise, including scientists and natural resource agency personnel beyond those listed above, provided support during the researching and writing of the report. In many cases the report authors asked clarifying questions regarding published work, and asked individual researchers to verify that the presentation of their work was complete and accurate. We thank these individuals for their time and effort. Melanie Beretti provided extensive support related to the grower surveys. We also thank more than 100 anonymous growers, handlers, auditors, and others who agreed to be interviewed as part of this study. In particular we thank several individuals who attended multiple plenary meetings to discuss drafts of the report and provided substantial feedback on those drafts, but preferred not to be named. We thank four peer reviewers who provided comments to improve the report, as well as William Most, Emily Sloane, and Rami Shihadeh for research and/or logistical support.

Foreword

The goal of writing *Safe and Sustainable* was simple: to bring the best available information—and the right mix of people—together to address critical challenges associated with protecting our food supply and the environment. In researching and writing this report one thing became clear: we must pursue both food safety and environmental goals in tandem. Producing safe and nutritious fruits and vegetables is a critical component of public health. So too are grower's efforts to safeguard natural resources such as clean water, clean air, and healthy ecosystems.

Throughout the development of this report, produce growers have resoundingly stated their commitment to produce safe food, their desire to be excellent stewards of natural resources, and their belief that they can do both well – but only if food safety programs effectively integrate resource conservation goals. Today, growers overwhelmingly report being pressured by what appear to be conflicting demands. However, as detailed in this report, we believe “co-managing” for food safety and ecological health is not only possible, but in fact represents the optimal path forward. We owe it to growers and consumers to work together to provide a framework that makes this a reality.

This joint effort has resulted in a long and thorough process. More than 35 expert advisors contributed directly to the drafting of this report, representing many facets of the agricultural industry—from small and mid-scale growers to shippers and buyers—as well as government agencies, environmental non-profits, the legal world, academia, and other related organizations and interests. The research and writing process built extensive networks of cooperation and learning to produce this in-depth report. The project was further advised by top scientific experts in the fields of microbiology, wildlife biology and veterinary science who are engaged in groundbreaking work to define sources of contamination in fresh produce, as well as processes of contamination.

We encourage policy makers and industry leaders at every level to read *Safe and Sustainable* and consider its findings. From legislative offices to corporate boardrooms, it is essential to pay close attention to the research and “on-the-ground” realities represented here. The decisions we make now regarding managing food safety and our natural resources may impact our nation's health and prosperity for generations to come.

Sincerely,



Timothy York, President
Markon Cooperative



Christina Fischer, Project Director
The Nature Conservancy



Gail Raabe
Agricultural Commissioner
San Mateo County

Abstract and Executive Summary

Abstract

The safety of fresh produce persists as a pressing national issue. Farmers, environmental groups, and others are working together toward a common goal of promoting food safety and environmental stewardship. Members of these groups have expressed concerns that certain on-farm food safety requirements may do little to protect human health and might in fact damage the natural resources on which agriculture and all life depend. This report analyzes the state of the science behind integration of food safety and ecological health. Drawing from multiple sources – including more than 100 interviews with experts, observations at 68 farms, two large-scale surveys of growers, and a review of more than 250 scientific studies – the report provides the most in-depth examination to date of this topic. The main finding is that growers report yielding to tremendous pressure from auditors, inspectors, and other food safety professionals to change on-farm management practices in ways that not only generate uncertain food safety benefits, but also create serious environmental consequences. Environmental concerns include reduction of water quality, removal of wetland, riparian and other habitat, and elimination of wildlife on and near farm land. Many growers and a wide consortium of regional experts believe that “co-management” for food safety and environmental protection represents the optimal path forward, albeit one that faces several key obstacles. Co-management is defined as *an approach to minimize microbiological hazards associated with food production while simultaneously conserving soil, water, air, wildlife, and other natural resources*. It is based on the premise that farmers want to produce safe food, desire to be good land stewards, and can do both while still remaining economically viable. Although the report focuses on lettuce, spinach, and other leafy greens grown in the Central Coast region of California, its findings reflect concerns across the nation.

Executive Summary

This report represents the most in-depth examination to date of integrating food safety and environmental protection in agricultural production. The need for such integration occurs in many places and in association with an increasing number of crops. Major national concerns about food safety and ecological health have converged on leafy greens production areas in California's Central Coast region. The local agricultural industry, supporting government and academic professionals, and the environmental community have come together in a collaborative effort to address these concerns.

The confluence of environmental and food safety concerns presents several pressing challenges. It also creates rich opportunities for broad-based coalitions to form around shared concerns, interests, and values. Agricultural producers as well as consumers seek to minimize foodborne illness risks while also conserving the natural resources that make agriculture possible. This includes protecting water quality and preserving the diversity, beauty and utility of natural ecosystems that sustain all of human life. Managing for these multiple goals presents a critical challenge with national implications.

Unfortunately, available information on this challenge varies in quality and is scattered across multiple disciplines. Stakeholders – including industry members, government officials, and environmental and consumer advocates – have lacked an in-depth and objective synthesis of the best available information. This case study fills part of that information gap. Its goal is to aid efforts to make food production safe and sustainable by reviewing the current state of knowledge regarding integration of food safety with ecological health in leafy greens production. Four key questions lie at its core:

1. What is the background and context of the food safety and environmental protection conflict?
2. What is happening “on the ground” with respect to food safety and natural resource conservation practices?
3. What is the current state of the science with respect to these topics?
4. What is “co-management” and which key issues affect its viability?

In answering these questions, the analysis incorporates quantitative and qualitative data spanning both social and natural sciences. Key data sources include: 1) more than 100 interviews conducted with regional experts; 2) authors' direct observations on 68 Central Coast farms; 3) a review of more than 250 scientific studies and other relevant publications; and 4) secondary analysis of anonymous mail surveys of 181 growers in 2007 and 154 growers in 2009. The report uses a well established protocol for calibrating different levels of scientific certainty. Terms such as *likely*, *very likely*, and *practically certain* appear throughout the document and reflect increasing levels of confidence regarding expected impacts of on-farm management practices. Confidence is determined by the availability, quality and applicability of scientific evidence.

While numerous important findings appear in this executive summary and throughout the full report, the weight of evidence supports a single overall conclusion:

Growers report yielding to tremendous pressure from auditors, inspectors, and other food safety professionals to change on-farm management practices in ways that not only generate uncertain food safety benefits, but also create serious environmental consequences. Many growers and a wide consortium of regional experts believe that “co-management” for food safety and environmental protection represents the optimal path forward, albeit one that faces several key obstacles.

In terms of context, the Central Coast is nationally significant for its agricultural production and ecological features. Like southern California, western Arizona, the central Mexico highlands, and other major leafy green production areas, the Central Coast region has conditions that support immense biological diversity and position it as an area of national ecological significance. The region's agriculture and environment also play key roles in protecting public health, for example by directly affecting water quality and food safety. Agricultural and ecological features are also the subject of significant regulation and mounting challenges to their long-term viability.

On-the-ground farm management practices have changed in response to food safety concerns. First, growers report being pressured by auditors, inspectors, and other food safety professionals to modify management efforts in ways that cause concern among growers. Second, auditors/inspectors/others most often specify multiple environmental features as food safety risks. For example, 47% (n = 72) of the 154 growers in the above-mentioned 2009 survey reported being told that wildlife was a risk to food safety (including feral pigs, deer, birds, rodents, and amphibians). Additionally, 31% (n = 48) were told the presence of streams, wetlands, and other water bodies near farm fields was a risk to food safety.

The pressures growers face have resulted in changes to agricultural management practices, including impacts on related efforts to conserve soil, wildlife, and water. Anonymous mail-in surveys, authors' visits to dozens of farms, and interviews with more than 80 growers across 2007, 2008, and 2009 provide clear evidence of widespread adoption of conservation practices over the past decade. For example, 91% (n = 165) of respondents to the 2007 grower survey mentioned above reported adopting one or more conservation practice, and the majority reported completing a Farm Water Quality Plan. Seventy-three percent (n = 112) of respondents in the 2009 grower survey

indicated they had adopted at least one conservation practice. Growers implement conservation practices for multiple reasons including the maintenance of long-term viability of the natural resource base.

The same sources that provide evidence of adoption of conservation practices also provide clear evidence that in response to pressure from auditors, inspectors and other food safety professionals some conservation practices are now being removed and/or discontinued. For example, twenty-one percent ($n = 38$) of growers surveyed in 2007 reported that they had removed or abandoned conservation practices. In addition, many growers have taken steps to eliminate wildlife, vegetation, and water bodies near crops in response to pressures from auditors, inspectors, and other food safety professionals. Eighty-nine percent ($n = 161$) of all growers who responded to the 2007 survey indicated that they had adopted at least one measure to actively discourage or eliminate wildlife from cropped areas in response to expressed food safety concerns. The 2009 grower survey and interviews provide additional evidence. For example 28% ($n = 43$) of survey respondents stated they had installed fencing to deter wildlife and 22% ($n = 34$) reported installing bare ground buffers between natural habitat and row crops for the same purpose.

The **science** discussion addresses three questions: What food safety risk do wildlife, non-crop vegetation, and water bodies present? To what extent does removing these three natural resources adversely affect ecological health? What are the food safety consequences of removing or retaining them? The most important finding from the science component is that available data relevant to the three questions posed above are incomplete.

For example, research scientists are beginning to collect survey-based data on pathogen prevalence in diverse wildlife in relation to season and geospatial movements. These data will help to better characterize the role that wildlife might play in direct and indirect pathogen contamination of produce, perhaps in connection with cattle or as independent reservoirs of certain pathogens. The potential for, and relative importance of, direct fecal contamination (e.g., contaminated feces in contact with fresh produce) and indirect contamination of the growing environment (e.g., contamination of water, soil, dust, bioaerosols) by domestic animals and wildlife is an area of active research. The current level of understanding is not sufficient to fully predict risk posed by various contamination processes, nor to identify and implement specific, effective and economically viable mitigation strategies to protect fresh produce from contamination by domesticated and wild animals.

Some studies have demonstrated pathogen presence or vectoring potential in diverse wildlife species, generally at low frequencies. Three investigations following illness outbreaks have found the same pathogens that made people sick to be present in samples collected near fields where the implicated produce was grown. Much of the research to date has helped answer the question, what *can* happen with regard to pathogens in wildlife and domestic animals? Focus has largely rested on the fact that some species of wildlife can carry pathogens, and that they enter crop fields. To fully assess the risks posed by these animals, however, it is necessary to answer the questions: what *does* happen, how much risk does it pose, and what management strategies are appropriate to minimize risk?

The main points here are two-fold: 1) contamination processes involving both domesticated and wild animals are not well-described; and 2) the documented ongoing removal of non-crop vegetation and water bodies from farms is based on the assumption that wildlife are attracted to these areas, and that wildlife and their wastes in proximity to crops pose food safety risk. This report's environmental focus has led to a detailed examination of wildlife's potential role in the process of contamination, but several other possible sources of farm-based contamination exist. Leading examples include domesticated animals, water, soil amendments, and workers – all of which are subjects of ongoing research and extensive farm-based food safety practices that lie beyond the scope of this report.

Regarding ecological health, available data from the Central Coast and beyond point to negative environmental consequences of activities reported by growers to be occurring. Reported activities include eliminating or deterring

wildlife, reducing non-crop vegetation, and removing natural and engineered water bodies. A large body of scientific literature documents that removal of natural habitat such as wetlands and riparian vegetation leads to negative environmental effects. While quantitative measurement of the impact of on-farm management changes on ecological health was not part of this study, some impacts may be predicted based upon knowledge of both the importance of specific management practices and indicators of changes in their use. Based on evidence reviewed for this report, the following are likely effects of changes in management practices in response to food safety concerns in the Central Coast region:

- adverse impacts on the quality of water for local populations of aquatic organisms such as fish and frogs, as well as on habitat quality for terrestrial species such as birds and mountain lions, due to removal of riparian vegetation;
- adverse effects on water quality, as well as on wildlife populations as integral parts of ecosystems, due to removal of natural water bodies such as wetlands;
- negative environmental impacts on non-target species – including bioaccumulation up the food chain to raptors, bobcats, and other predators – due to use of anticoagulant rodenticides in bait stations;
- compromises in water quality due to reduced use of vegetated treatment systems such as vegetated ponds and grassed waterways;
- increased sedimentation in waterways, leading to reduced aquatic habitat and less capacity to handle floodwaters, due to removal of vegetation and basins that catch sediment before it enters streams and rivers.

This report has not completely considered *cumulative and synergistic environmental effects* related to food safety practices in the Central Coast region, although it is reasonable to expect that they occur. Cumulative and synergistic effects are environmental impacts that result from individually minor but collectively significant actions. The report flags them as issues of concern, but notes that fully documenting cumulative and synergistic effects in the Central Coast region could require extensive research.

With respect to food safety implications, replacement of vegetated buffers with bare ground buffers is of particular concern. To the extent that bare ground allows increased surface water runoff to reach crop land, the potential exists for this practice to increase food safety risk. The risk is especially high in places where range land abuts crop land and during rainfall periods.

Given the changes to practices, and the implications of these changes, what approach do regional stakeholders consider to be a potential path forward? Experts from government, academia, non-profits, and the agriculture industry widely describe co-management as a way to reconcile conflicts between food safety and natural resource protection. Co-management is defined as *an approach to minimize microbiological hazards associated with food production while simultaneously conserving soil, water, air, wildlife, and other natural resources*. It is based on the premise that farmers want to produce safe food, desire to be good land stewards, and can do both while still remaining economically viable. Suggested initial co-management principles include being science-based, adaptable, collaborative, commodity-specific, and site-specific.

Through the process of developing this report, stakeholders have identified key issues that must be considered in efforts to address the challenges of integrating food safety and natural resource conservation goals. Top among these is the presence of numerous private corporate food safety standards, which raise multiple concerns such as: inconsistent interpretation and application of requirements, a spiraling food safety “arms race,” lack of transparency in the standards, unclear scientific basis for certain standards, requirements that pressure growers to contravene environmental laws, and a spreading of ‘leafy greens’ requirements to crops such as Brussel sprouts and artichokes that do not present the same food safety risk because consumers cook them before eating. Other issues are related

to mounting liability and litigation risk, potential effects of national food safety standards, the industry's movement into value-added products, and lack of existing scientific data regarding minimizing risk. Understanding and addressing these and other issues will be critical to successful implementation of effective co-management strategies.

Lack of certainty about both food safety risk and threats to ecological health puts growers in a difficult situation. Growers are currently asked to make high stakes decisions with low levels of information, the only certainty being that if anything goes wrong they will be held accountable in both legal and public opinion. That said, even the strongest scientific guidance can only go so far. Individual and societal values play a key role in decision-making at all levels, which stakeholders acknowledge affects co-management success.

Taken as a whole, this case study stands as the most in-depth assessment to date of opportunities and obstacles for making produce safer and more sustainable. It should be of interest wherever people seek to conserve sensitive natural resources, reduce foodborne illness, or both. Although this case study focuses on a single category of produce (leafy greens) and a specific geographical area, the findings and underlying principles may apply across the nation. The report represents an important step toward helping society minimize acute risks of foodborne illness while also preventing chronic dangers posed by ongoing degradation of natural resources.

PART I. Introduction and Background

A. Why This Study?

National concerns about food safety and ecological health are converging in the agricultural fields of California's Central Coast region. On one hand, prevention of foodborne illnesses has emerged as an important national issue (e.g., Booz Allen 2009, United States Government 2009). On the other hand, long-standing awareness of the risks of environmental degradation to both ecological and human health continue to drive efforts to protect wildlife, habitat, and water quality (e.g., U.S. EPA 2009, Worldwatch Institute 2008, TNC 2006).

The confluence of these two concerns presents several pressing challenges. It also creates unprecedented opportunities for broad-based coalitions to form around shared concerns, interests, and values. Both the agriculture industry and consumers have expressed a desire to minimize risks of foodborne illness. But society also wants to conserve the natural resources that make agriculture possible, by protecting the quality of water for human and animal use, and by preserving both the beauty and utility of natural ecosystems. This convergence of societal goals presents a critical challenge with national implications.

Available information on this challenge varies in quality and is scattered across multiple disciplines. Stakeholders – including industry members, government officials, and environmental and consumer groups – have lacked in-depth and objective synthesis of the best available information. This case study attempts to address that information gap. Its goal is to aid efforts to make food production safe and sustainable, considering production of food that addresses the needs of society, the stewardship of the natural environment and the economic viability of the agricultural community. The report reviews the current state of knowledge regarding the integration of food safety with ecological health. The analysis seeks to answer four questions in particular:

1. What is the background and **context** of the food safety and environmental protection conflict?
2. What is happening “on the ground” with respect to food safety and natural resource conservation **practices**?
3. What is the current state of the **science** with respect to these topics?
4. What is “**co-management**” and which key food safety issues affect its viability?

The report synthesizes available information regarding the issues so that interested parties can benefit from a greater understanding of multiple perspectives and current scientific findings. While all interested parties can benefit from its findings, it is important to note that the report reflects perspectives of the Technical Advisory Committee assembled to develop it. By design, the committee focused on activities occurring on or near farms, i.e., the production stage. It did not attempt to include perspectives and representation from large buyers and retailers who comprise other links in the “farm to fork” chain. Nevertheless, the results should be of interest to a diverse set of parties in California and beyond.

B. Agriculture in the Central Coast Region

California has the largest agriculture sector in the United States (U.S.), producing 50% of the nation's fresh-market vegetables and 78% of its lettuce (CA Agricultural Resources Directory 2009). The Central Coast region of California is one of the most high-value agricultural areas in the state. The region encompasses seven counties: Monterey, San Benito, Santa Cruz, Santa Barbara, Santa Clara, San Mateo, and San Luis Obispo. These counties produce over 200 types of crops and support a \$6 billion dollar agricultural industry, according to the latest *Crop Reports* available

from county agricultural commissioners' offices. Agriculture is one of the top industries in the region supporting approximately 57,400 jobs in 2006 (CA EDD 2006). Agriculture in the region, especially vineyards and wineries, attracts visitors and contributes towards regional tourism. This report focuses primarily on the production of lettuce and other leafy greens in the Central Coast region. Due to its role as a dominant producer of these commodities, Monterey County is the focus of much of the discussion, even though the issues are not unique to that area. Appendix A provides additional details on Central Coast agriculture and on each of the other topics addressed under sub-heads in this section.

As the top producers of raw product for bagged salads, growers in the Central Coast and especially in Monterey County have been dramatically impacted by the 2006 outbreak of *Escherichia coli* (*E. coli*) O157:H7 associated with spinach. The outbreak sickened over 200 individuals and resulted in at least 3 deaths (CDC 2006). The ensuing loss of consumer confidence has cost the leafy greens industry more than \$350 million by some estimates (Weise and Schmit 2007). Although federal and state officials traced the outbreak to spinach processed in a single facility in San Juan Bautista and sourced from a field in San Benito County, they did not determine how the contamination occurred. The 51-page final report noted that, "No definitive determination could be made regarding how *E. coli* O157:H7 pathogens contaminated spinach in this outbreak." (California Food Emergency Response Team 2007, p.4). The resulting attention on food safety has rippled throughout the Central Coast and largely has been directed towards the most productive regions in the Salinas Valley. Monterey County and the larger Central Coast region have therefore become the center of discussions regarding how to prevent future outbreaks associated with leafy greens.

C. Ecological Resources in the Central Coast Region

Highly productive agricultural areas are often areas rich in biodiversity and unique natural resources. Like southern California, western Arizona, the highlands of central Mexico and other significant leafy green production areas, the Central Coast region has fertile soils, a moderate climate during the growing season, and topographical diversity that support immense biological diversity and position it as an area of key ecological significance. A combination of coastal systems and topographic diversity makes the region home to a large array of microclimates suitable for several important specialty crops. The Central Coast eco-region contains the largest percentage of bays, estuaries, and salt marshes in California (Davis *et al.* 1998). Waterways in the central portion of the region flow into the Monterey Bay National Marine Sanctuary, the largest marine sanctuary in the United States and an area of exceptional significance for wildlife and commercial fisheries. Rivers include the Salinas, Pajaro, and Santa Maria, plus numerous smaller coastal streams. **Riparian**¹ areas provide essential habitat for birds (including migratory and resident songbirds and waterfowl), mammals, fish (including the federally listed as Threatened steelhead trout (*Oncorhynchus mykiss*), and amphibians (including frogs, toads, snakes and salamanders). The Central Coast region is home to more than 80 species listed or proposed for listing under the U.S. Endangered Species Act.

D. Protecting Public Health

The Central Coast plays a key role in protecting public health at the local and national levels. The region contributes to national public health by serving as the nation's main source of leafy greens, the consumption of which leads to well documented health benefits (e.g., Goldman 2003, Su *et al.* 2006). Given the 2006 *E. coli* O157:H7 outbreak linked to spinach that was grown here (California Emergency Food Response Team 2007), the region is also on the front lines of implementing on-farm measures to prevent contamination of leafy greens with the pathogens that cause foodborne illnesses. The 2006 incident is only one of numerous outbreaks linked to fresh produce over recent decades (Sicapalasingam *et al.* 2004).

¹ Bold-faced words are defined in the glossary (Appendix C)

Decisions in managing agricultural land play a key role in protecting air, water and soil resources, which are also essential to public health. On-farm conservation practices that effectively remove sediment, excess nutrients, pathogens and pesticides from agricultural drainage water protect both ground and surface water quality. Untreated agricultural drainage water may contain high levels of all of these contaminants and may affect public health by compromising water quality. For example, in yearly well tests by California's Department of Pesticide Regulation, 2.4% (8 out of 328) wells tested on the Central Coast had positive detections for pesticide residues (CDPR, 2008), and 46 Central Coast waterways are listed as impaired, where agriculture is considered one of the contamination sources.² Growers are keenly aware that their management strategies have a large impact on the human and natural communities around them, and have made strong efforts to implement conservation practices that protect air, water and soil quality.

E. The Roles of Voluntary Conservation Efforts and Regulation

Central Coast growers face a complex and escalating array of environmental and food safety regulations, which are detailed in Appendix A. As noted above, the Central Coast region is home to over 80 species listed or proposed for listing under the U.S. Endangered Species Act, which prohibits removal of habitat designated as **Critical Habitat** for these species' survival. Meanwhile, numerous local ordinances restrict vegetation removal and other land modifications, especially in riparian areas and floodplains (Monterey County 2009).

Due to existing water quality problems and threats to natural resources, several agencies have devoted substantial resources towards protecting ecological health in the Central Coast region. The Natural Resources Conservation Service (NRCS) is a part of the U.S. Department of Agriculture and offers technical and financial assistance to growers who adopt conservation practices. These practices serve a variety of purposes including minimizing erosion, reducing the run-off of pesticides, fertilizers and sediment, and promoting wildlife habitat (NRCS 2009). Agencies promote conservation practices through programs such as the Environmental Quality Incentives Program (EQIP), funded through the U.S. Farm Bill. In addition, local Resource Conservation Districts (RCDs) work with growers to adopt conservation practices and other measures to address water pollution and to protect natural resources. Many of these practices use vegetation to filter out and absorb pollutants before drainage water and runoff enters waterways. This vegetation may also serve as wildlife habitat. Neither the NRCS nor the RCDs are regulatory bodies, which means that their programs rely on voluntary grower participation.

Central Coast landowners and growers have voluntarily implemented conservation practices designed to reduce agricultural impacts to waterways and wildlife and to enhance ecosystem health on and near their farms (Resource Conservation District 2007). Regional conservation and farming organizations have become increasingly involved in efforts to reduce the environmental impacts of agriculture in the Central Coast. Several organizations assist growers with installing native vegetation and hedgerows to provide wildlife habitat and reduce agricultural run-off. The award-winning Agriculture Water Quality Alliance formed to further encourage environmental stewardship on farmland. The collaborative effort represents a partnership between the Monterey Bay National Marine Sanctuary, six county Farm Bureaus, the Natural Resources Conservation Service, local Resource Conservation Districts, and the University of California Cooperative Extension (AWQA 2008). Through these and other voluntary efforts, the Central Coast region has become a leading example of cooperation in promoting ecological health and continues to be the focus of efforts to protect water quality, ecosystems, and wildlife.

² Full list available from the Central Coast Regional Water Quality Control Board. See: http://www.waterboards.ca.gov/water_issues/programs/tmdl/docs/303dlists2006/epa/r3_06_303d_reqtmldls.pdf

In addition to voluntary programs, regulatory approaches have evolved to protect water quality in the Central Coast. In 1987, Congress amended the U.S. Clean Water Act to include a new Non-point Source Management Program. This program recognizes the need for leadership to address **non-point source** pollution and provides support for states to establish their own methods to do so. The non-point source program in California is administered by the State Water Resources Control Board and nine Regional Water Quality Control Boards (RWQCB). Along with urban area inputs, agriculture is a leading source of non-point source pollution in California. Consequently, a large portion of program resources focus on agricultural pollution. In 2004, the Central Coast RWQCB adopted the "Agricultural Waiver Program," which includes mandatory grower education and promotes the same conservation practices supported by the NRCS. The program also requires growers to participate in water quality monitoring, which may be used in the future to identify pollution "hot spots" and implement enforcement where necessary (Dowd *et al.* 2008).

Overall, Central Coast growers have demonstrated exceptional interest and cooperation in addressing environmental problems associated with agriculture. Central Coast RWQCB staff report that among the roughly 2500 growers in the Central Coast region, approximately 1800 growers (who manage 93% of the total regional acreage) have enrolled in the Agricultural Waiver Program, 1000 growers have completed 15 hours of water quality education, and many of these growers have at least one conservation practice in place.³ Despite gains and a demonstrated history of voluntary implementation of conservation practices, significant challenges remain, including potential environmental degradation stemming from on-farm food safety practices.

The 2006 outbreak of *E. coli* O157:H7 associated with spinach spawned new measures to address food safety concerns. In 2007, California and national legislative bodies (U.S. Congress and U.S. Senate) both debated newly proposed laws to address food safety but did not pass any legislation. An alternative approach led by industry resulted in a state marketing agreement known as the Leafy Green Products Handler Marketing Agreement (www.lgma.com), with administration by the U.S. Department of Agriculture and the California Department of Food and Agriculture (CDFA). For more information on the LGMA or private food safety programs see Appendix A. Many private firms also adhere to their own food safety standards, including processors, shippers, retailers, and third party auditors. As will be detailed in Part IV, the result is that growers now face new, complex, and often inconsistent measures directed by the produce industry – requirements that occur outside any regulatory oversight or scientific review.

F. Regarding the Scope and Methods

The following sections explore the extent to which on-farm management practices, promoted either by the produce industry or conservation agencies/organizations, support or undermine food safety and ecological health goals. They analyze current on-the-ground practices relating to food safety and environment, then assess the state of the science underlying these practices. To maximize the quality of this effort, this research process used multiple methods, multiple researchers, and multiple data sources. The three main methods were: 1) review of key documents; 2) personal interviews with regional experts; and 3) direct observations conducted at farms and processing facilities. In addition to these qualitative methods, researchers also drew heavily from quantitative data from 154 growers who

³ According to an August 13, 2008 Regional Board Staff Report

(http://www.swrcb.ca.gov/centralcoast/water_issues/programs/ag_waivers/docs/renewal_summary_8_08.pdf), accessed on the regional board website (http://www.swrcb.ca.gov/centralcoast/water_issues/programs/ag_waivers/index.shtml), as of June 30, 2008 1127 growers have completed at least 14 hours of farm water quality education and 1419 growers (representing 379,022 acres of irrigated agriculture) have completed a farm water quality management plan.

answered a mail survey in spring 2009, as well as 181 growers who answered a mail survey in 2007. Appendix B provides additional details on these methods. **Bold-faced words in this report appear in the glossary (Appendix C).**

Considerable scientific uncertainty, opinion, emotion, and politics surround this topic. Thus, this report attempts to gauge the quality of the underlying science regarding specific issues, particularly the amount of evidence available and degree of consensus among experts on its interpretation. The report borrows from a well established protocol for calibrating different levels of scientific certainty. Terms such as *likely*, *very likely* and *practically certain* appear throughout the report and reflect increasing levels of confidence regarding expected impacts of on-farm management practices. Confidence is determined by the availability, quality and applicability of scientific evidence. For additional details and an illustrative example, please consult IPCC (2004).

Given how large and complex issues concerning agriculture and the environment are, it was necessary to define the project scope with a clear focus. First, with respect to microbial pathogens, the report applies to a broad range of human pathogens but focuses on pathogenic *E. coli* and *Salmonella*. Second, the geographical focus is on the Central Coast region of California, including the Salinas Valley, although the underlying principles have broad applicability across California and beyond. Third, the analysis applies to a wide variety of crops but has focused on leafy greens, with awareness that many of the contamination issues apply to other produce consumed raw. Fourth, significant outbreaks have occurred dating back to the 1990s, but this report generally focuses on events and practices since the 2006 spinach outbreak. Last, the report focuses on production and harvesting, but acknowledges the critical role of practices during the entire product supply chain including processes associated with fresh-cut / value added, distribution, and end-user handling.

PART II. Current State of Management Practices

A. Introduction to Analysis of Management Practices

This section documents on-farm management practices and how they have changed in response to food safety concerns. It focuses on those practices relating to environmental protection, food safety, or both. These are vast topics. For example, the *Commodity Specific Food Safety Guidelines for the Lettuce and Leafy Greens Supply Chain* lists 125 “things to consider” as possible “mitigation steps or practices” to reduce pathogenic contamination (Gorny *et al.* 2006). A more recent document specifies 76 “best practices” for growers to follow during production and harvest stage alone (Leafy Greens Marketing Board 2008). Regarding the environment, Farm Water Quality Plan templates used in the area describe more than 300 on-farm practices to protect water quality (Bianchi, Mountjoy, and Jones 2008). Analyzing this immense set of management practices lies beyond the scope of this report. Instead, the report focuses on the small subset of practices that have generated the most discussion and concern.

This analysis of management practices draws from four primary data sources: 1) interviews with 66 randomly selected growers from Monterey County in 2007 and 2008; a mail survey of 181 Central Coast growers in 2007; 3) interviews with roughly three dozen regional experts in 2009, including 12 growers and representatives from industry, environmental non-profits, and government agencies; and 4) a mail survey of 154 growers in 2009. The use of two quantitative studies, two qualitative sources, and a three-year time period provides a strong foundation for assessing changes in management practices. Multiple sources each provide different perspectives on the topic. Taken as a whole they converge on a single compelling conclusion for Part II: *as a condition to sell their produce, growers report yielding to tremendous pressure exerted by auditors, inspectors, and other food safety professionals to take measures that are potentially damaging to the environment.* The rest of this section covers the four data sources in chronological sequence and summarizes key points from each. It also describes grower concerns and management practices relating to flood waters.

B. Key Findings from the 2007 Grower Survey

By spring 2007, concerns had arisen about potential environmental impacts of industry-led food safety practices being taken after the fall 2006 *E. coli* outbreak associated with spinach.⁴ For example, in a March 19th letter to the region’s farm bureaus and agricultural commissioners, the California Department of Transportation commented on observed environmental changes:

“Since the E. coli bacteria outbreak this past year, the Department of Transportation (Caltrans) has observed an increased number of property owners and ranchers performing vegetation management measures where the State Right-of-way abuts private property. These efforts include mechanical, manual, and chemical weed and brush control which may be in direct violation of Caltrans vegetation management policies, environmental law and permits obtained by Caltrans from other regulatory agencies.” (cited in multiple sources, e.g., Monterey County Farm Bureau 2007, p.6)

In response to mounting concerns, the Resource Conservation District of Monterey County implemented an anonymous mail survey of growers. The survey provided quantitative documentation of concerns about food safety

⁴ For example, the following website displays letters written by local, state, and federal agencies expressing concerns about environmental impacts of new food safety practices:
http://www.waterboards.ca.gov/centralcoast/water_issues/programs/ag_waivers/food_safety.shtml

management practices. A consortium of agriculture entities co-sponsored the research, among them the Grower-Shipper Association of Central California, the Central Coast Agricultural Water Quality Coalition, and the Monterey County Agricultural Commissioner's Office. Exactly 181 growers returned the survey for a response rate of 30% — a rate that is considered by social science standards to be sufficient for the purposes of this analysis. The final report, *A Grower Survey: Reconciling Food Safety and Environmental Protection* (Resource Conservation District 2007) contained several findings, including:

- *Growers actively plan and implement practices to protect the environment.* For example, 91% of survey respondents (n = 165) had adopted one or more **conservation practice(s)**, and the majority had completed a Farm Water Quality Plan.
- *Growers are encouraged to eliminate wildlife, vegetation, and **water bodies** near crops.* For example, 89% (n = 161) of all growers who responded to the survey indicated that they have adopted at least one measure to actively discourage or eliminate wildlife from cropped areas, in response to food safety concerns.
- *Growers are encouraged to remove **non-crop vegetation** and **conservation practices**.* For example 32% (n = 30) of leafy greens growers who responded had removed non-crop vegetation and 21% (n = 19) reported they had actively removed one or more conservation practice.

The 2007 report also documented the large amount of land potentially affected by this issue (140,000 acres managed by the survey respondents), the extent to which growers are concerned about conflicting demands, and growers' personal thoughts on the situation. For example several growers wrote comments that were included in RCD (2007), among them:⁵

- *“Food safety auditors have been very strict about any vegetation that might provide habitat. We are very concerned about upsetting the natural balance, but we have to comply with our shipper's requests.”*
- *“I am afraid many positive environmental programs and practices are going to be abandoned due to retailers/shippers new food safety practices. I am all for the environment and safe food, but feel many new food safety ideas are being driven by fear and uncertainty rather than sound science.”*
- *“Ultimately, clean margins and no compost or recycling irrigation water will only hurt the farmers, since they will be liable for ground and surface water pollution.”*
- *“We have definitely been put in a conflicting position with new leafy green guidelines and watershed management. For now until more scientific studies produce the needed information I choose to err on the side of food safety, not environmental quality.”*

A detailed summary of the survey findings appears in a peer reviewed scholarly journal article (Beretti and Stuart 2008), which is reproduced in Appendix D.

C. Key Findings from the 2007-2008 Grower Interviews

From fall 2007 to spring 2008, a University of California researcher conducted 66 personal interviews with growers in Monterey County, where the bulk of leafy greens production occurs. Growers of row-crops were selected randomly for interviews. Results appear in a variety of scholarly publications. For example, Stuart (2009a) analyzes interviews with leafy greens growers and includes verbatim comments from several growers expressing regret or concern about the adoption of practices that eliminate vegetation or wildlife.

⁵ Direct quotes from anonymous growers appear in several places throughout this report and are based on interview transcripts. They do not pretend to serve as representative samples of all interview data, but rather strive to provide illustrative examples and deeper insights for key topics.

Although interviews focused on qualitative data, the number of interviews conducted makes limited quantitative analysis possible. For example, 84% (n = 55) of interviewees said they had adopted at least one measure to eliminate vegetation and/or wildlife as a result of pressure from auditors, inspectors, or other food safety professionals. Of these, 42% (n = 28) used poisoned bait, 37% (n = 24) removed **non-crop vegetation**, and 21% (n = 14) removed or abandoned **conservation practices** specifically installed for water quality. Approximately 37% (n = 24) reported using traps and 42% (n = 28) reported erecting fences (Stuart 2009b). These quantitative and qualitative data provide solid confirmation of the 2007 mail survey findings.

D. Key Findings from the 2009 Grower Survey

In early 2009, the Resource Conservation District of Monterey County collaborated with conservation organizations and agricultural industry groups to conduct a follow up mail survey of Central Coast irrigated row crop operations. The survey was designed to obtain clearer understanding of conflicts between food safety and environmental protection. It focused on three objectives: 1) identifying the key drivers within the production, marketing, distribution and retail chain that contribute to the challenge; 2) determining which farming operations experience the most pressure as a result of conflicting demands; and 3) assessing if and how the on-the-ground impacts of these challenges have changed over time. Appendix E contains the executive summary of the resulting 68-page report, titled *Challenges to Co-Management for Food Safety and Environmental Protection: A Grower Survey*.

Based on data provided by 154 irrigated row crop operations (from a group of 647 surveyed), the report provided a quantitative, comprehensive snapshot of current on-farm practices and drivers of those practices.⁶ The report focused on three categories of practices of particular concern: wildlife management, **non-crop vegetation**, and **water bodies**.⁷ This sub-section focuses on management practices within those three categories.

The relevant overall finding from the 2009 grower survey was that as a condition to sell their produce, nearly half the growers (49%, n = 76) reported being pressured to exclude wildlife, remove non-crop vegetation, and/or remove water bodies from their fields, resulting in substantial on-farm changes. Growers report that pressure came from auditors, inspectors, and others. As noted in the report “inspectors” are employed by the California Department of Food and Agriculture to monitor for compliance with the Leafy Green Marketing Agreement, “auditors” represent a company that buys produce, and “others” consist mostly of growers’ in-house food safety professionals. This section provides specific details supporting the overall finding. It focuses only on portions of the study relevant to this report. Key relevant findings from the survey report include:

Auditors/Inspectors/Others Pressure Growers to Change Practices

- When an environmental feature presents a real or perceived food safety risk growers must take appropriate action to address the food safety concern or risk potential consequences. RCD (2009) provides detailed analysis of common consequences. Examples include auditors deducting audit points, requiring removal of the feature, or rejecting the crop entirely.

⁶ From RCD (2009): “Surveys were mailed to irrigated row crop operations in Monterey, San Benito, San Mateo, Santa Barbara, Santa Clara, Santa Cruz, and San Luis Obispo Counties. The survey was mailed out to all known row crop operations using the Central Coast Regional Water Quality Control Board Conditional Waiver Program (Region 3) mailing list of enrolled properties, which covers every county except San Mateo. In San Mateo County the survey was mailed out to all row crop operations identified by the San Mateo County Agricultural Commissioner’s Office.”

⁷ As used in the survey, water bodies and ponds may be either natural or engineered. Some engineered water bodies may occur in areas in which natural ponds, springs or seasonal wetlands have been engineered for agricultural use when land was converted from previous use.

- Approximately half (49%, n = 76) of the survey respondents reported that an auditor/inspector/other had indicated that wildlife, non-crop vegetation or water bodies were risks to food safety. Among all 154 respondents, wildlife (47%, n = 73) was most commonly reported as being indicated as a food safety risk, followed by **water bodies** (31%, n = 48) and **non-crop vegetation** (26%, n = 40).
- Of the 73 respondents who were told wildlife is a risk to food safety, respondents reported the following were noted as animals of concern: feral pig (41%, n = 30); deer (63%, n = 46); birds (57%, n = 42); rodents (73%, n = 53); amphibians (43%, n = 31); other (22%, n = 16).
- Of the 40 respondents who were told non-crop vegetation is a risk to food safety, respondents reported the following vegetation types associated with these concerns: plants in **ditches** or ponds (70%, n = 28); hedgerows or windbreaks (28%, n = 11); **rangeland** (55%, n = 22); natural lands not grazed (55%, n = 22); **wetland** or **riparian** vegetation (55%, n = 22); other (10%, n = 4).
- Of the 47 respondents who were told water bodies are a risk to food safety, respondents reported the following water bodies associated with these concerns: irrigation reservoir (64%, n = 30); **tailwater** and other farm pond (53%, n = 25); stream, river or wetland (51%, n = 24); **agricultural ditch** (45%, n = 21); **sediment** or **stormwater basin** (34%, n = 16); other (0%).

RCD (2009) documents differential treatment of growers based on a variety of factors. For example, growers who adhere to other food safety programs (OFSPs) and sell to either processors or national/international buyers (instead of directly to local markets) were more likely than others to be told that wildlife was a risk to food safety. **Table 1** below provides specific details, including comparisons across species.

**Table 1. Animals Indicated as a Risk to Food Safety:
Respondents Adhering to Other Food Safety Programs Selling to Processors,
National or International Buyers, or Other Buyers**
(From RCD 2009)

| | % of OFSP Respondents who Sell to Processors or National/International Buyers Told Animals were Risks ¹ | % of OFSP Respondents who Do Not Sell to Processors or National/International Buyers Told Animals were Risks ² |
|---------------------------------------|--|---|
| Feral Pig | 18.8% (n = 6) | 11.7% (n = 7) |
| Deer | 28.1% (n = 9) | 15.0% (n = 9) |
| Birds ³ | 43.8% (n = 14) | 16.7% (n = 10) |
| Rodents ³ | 46.9% (n = 15) | 18.3% (n = 11) |
| Amphibians ³ (e.g., frogs) | 28.1% (n = 9) | 11.7% (n = 7) |
| Other | 18.8% (n = 6) | 5.0% (n = 3) |

Notes:

¹ "OFSP" refers to 92 growers who adhere to "Other Food Safety Programs," e.g., non-LGMA private corporate standards. Of those 92 growers, 32 fit into this column category.

² Percentages in this column are based on 60 growers who fit into this column category.

³ The different results for both Birds and Rodents were statistically significant at $p < 0.05$, and for Amphibians at $p < 0.10$. No other differences were statistically significant.

Actions in Response to Food Safety Concerns about Wildlife

- *One-time* actions reported by respondents to address food safety concerns expressed by auditors, inspectors or others were installing fencing (28%, n = 43) and making **bare ground buffers** (22%, n = 34).⁸
- The most common *ongoing* management activities reported by respondents (used currently) were poison or poison bait for rodents (18%, n = 28), hunting or shooting (15%, n = 23), using **copper sulfate** in irrigation reservoirs to address frogs and fish (5%, n = 8), and using **copper sulfate** in other water bodies to address frogs (3%, n = 5). Six percent (6%, n = 9) of respondents indicated they had taken other actions for wildlife which include: trapping and monitoring bait stations and traps; bird and deer chasers; maintaining no standing water; and informing neighbors of the potential food safety risks associated with their pets.

Actions in Response to Food Safety Concerns about Non-Crop Vegetation

- The *one-time* actions most commonly reported by respondents to have been taken to address food safety concerns about non-crop vegetation expressed by auditors/inspectors/others were clearing **bare ground buffers** (20%, n = 31), removing vegetation from farm ponds and ditches (17%, n = 26), and removing trees and shrubs (16%, n = 25). A total of 13% (n = 20) respondents indicated use of fencing between non-crop vegetation and cropland. Ten percent (10%, n = 15) of respondents indicated that they planted a different crop adjacent to non-crop vegetation. Three percent (3%, n = 5) of respondents indicated that they removed wetland or riparian vegetation.⁹

Actions in Response to Food Safety Concerns about Water bodies

- The one-time actions most commonly reported by respondents to address food safety concerns about water bodies expressed by auditors/inspectors/others were **bare ground buffers** (15%, n = 23), fencing (15%, n = 23), planting different crops adjacent to water bodies (10%, n = 15), and stopping use, draining or filling farm ponds or ditches (9%, n = 14). Five percent (5%, n = 8) of respondents indicated that they drained, diverted, or filled in a natural water body. Three percent (3%, n = 5) of respondents indicated taking other actions to address food safety concerns about water bodies which include: water testing, copper sulfate, discontinued use of irrigation reservoirs, and drained water from the area.

Actions in Response to Food Safety Concerns about Conservation Practices

- In response to food safety concerns expressed by auditors/inspectors/others, 12% (n = 18) of all respondents indicated that they had removed a conservation practice (*one-time action*). Practices removed include: vegetated roads, buffers and ditches/waterways; **irrigation reservoirs**, tailwater ponds and basins; compost, animal-based compost and manure; **cover crops**; and habitats.
- In response to food safety concerns expressed by auditors/inspectors/others, 11% (n = 17) of all respondents indicated that they had disabled or stopped using a conservation practice (*ongoing action*). Practices taken out of use or disabled include: vegetated buffers and ditches/waterways; irrigation reservoirs, tailwater ponds and basins; compost and manure; cover crops; areas of beneficial insect harborage; and cattle rotation on cropland.

⁸ As noted in RCD (2009), "*one-time*" actions include actions such as a removal of practices, removal of vegetation, or installation of structures such as fencing. "*Ongoing*" activities include trapping or hunting. Some actions such as installing fencing and bare ground buffers could be one-time or ongoing, but for the purposes of this report are considered as one-time actions.

⁹ The illegality of removing wetland and riparian habitat and using copper sulfate to eliminate amphibians may have led to under-reporting.

E. Key Findings from the 2009 Qualitative Interviews

Research methods for this report also included conducting informal interviews with more than two dozen technical experts representing the agricultural industry, environmental organizations, and government agencies. Many of these experts also served on the project's technical advisory committee. In addition to these technical experts, researchers also interviewed 12 growers. Growers were selected through purposive sampling (Trochim 2000), based on their demonstrated willingness to speak candidly about issues lying at the core of this report, and their representativeness in terms of size (both large/small) and production type (organic/conventional). Interview data do not indicate prevalence of certain experiences and viewpoints, but do offer rich, descriptive information intended to supplement concerns raised during the grower surveys.

The following excerpts from interview summaries illustrate pressures that growers face to deter or eliminate wildlife and/or remove or abandon vegetation or conservation practices. Full summaries of all 12 grower interviews conducted in March-April 2009 appear in Appendix F. These interviews, and the subset of 8 brief summaries below provide deeper insights into growers' experiences with food safety requirements:

- Grower #1¹⁰ (Size category > 3000 acres, mostly conventional): worked with the RCD to install grassed waterways but has had to remove several of them. S/He shares that: "the auditors said they were possible harborage for wildlife and wanted us to either get rid of them or put buffers around them." S/He also shares that they can no longer use reservoirs and have filled several in. S/He has managed to keep some of her/his grassed waterways although they remain a serious problem. S/He states that grassed waterways are always "an audit topic and they argue about it every time." S/He explains how auditors want to see clean ponds with no amphibians, so they use copper sulfate to eliminate frogs and tadpoles.
- Grower #6 (Size category 200-500 acres, conventional and organic): has grassed waterways and catch basins near crop fields. When the auditors from the buyer complain about them s/he tries to explain: "If we didn't catch the tailwater it would just flood over into other fields." Grower has lost business because of these practices. Some buyers will no longer buy crops from her/his fields, so s/he has had to find other buyers with "less stringent standards."
- Grower #11 (Size category 500-1000 acres, all conventional): has been asked by auditors from shippers to remove their conservation practices. Grower used to have grasses in the ditches to reduce erosion, but now keeps them sprayed and clean to keep wildlife out. Grower says that now s/he has more erosion. Grower also puts copper sulfate in all of her/his ponds because the shippers say they must have a pond policy to eliminate amphibians.
- Grower #7 (Size category 1000-3,000 acres, conventional and organic): has removed hundreds of trees and extensive brush around the companies' fields due to pressure from salad processors. Salad plant auditors tell grower: "this tree is too close" and "if you remove this, then I will approve it [the field]." The company also uses blue tablets of copper sulfate in all of their ponds or any standing water because the processors "don't like frogs." Grower shares that processors do not allow them to use their reservoirs anymore so they have bulldozed them over.
- Grower #9 (Size category 1000-3000 acres, all conventional): lost 10 acres of crop, about \$32,000, from one incidence of deer intrusion. Grower explains that they have had to build fences all along the [*name redacted to protect anonymity*] river and more will be added. They have been asked to remove riparian

¹⁰ Grower number corresponds to the grower number in Appendix F.

- vegetation along the river, but told the auditor (from their shipper) that “it is protected riparian vegetation and we cannot remove it.”
- **Grower #10 (Size category >3000 acres, conventional and organic):** Grower describes why her/his company had to remove conservation practices: “People can’t do these practices anymore because they are not allowed to have grasses.” Grower explains that for the LGMA it is not so much they are not allowed to have the grasses, but that “the buffer requirements for the LGMA make it unreasonable to install conservation practices.” Grower says that you need to have a buffer of at least 10 feet on each side and that “10 feet along a mile and a half is a lot of land that could be farmed.” Grower shares that if you need the buffer on both sides that means at least 20 feet out of production on each side. Grower states that keeping conservation practices with these requirements is not practical for business.
 - **Grower #10 (Size category >3000 acres, conventional and organic):** was asked by auditors from a processor to clear brush and put up fences along the [name redacted to protect anonymity] river. Grower explains how processors are concerned about foreign matter in the lettuce: seeds from cottonwood trees would get into the romaine lettuce so they were required to cut down the trees. Auditors have also told them to remove extensive shrubs and grass “because they like clean fields.” Almost all of their ponds and reservoirs have been bulldozed over because auditors said they were a problem.
 - **Grower #12 (Size category 200-500 acres, all conventional):** has been told by shippers to put out bait stations all along fields, grower states that s/he has close to 1000 bait stations. Grower also put up a fence along the creek. S/He was told by her/his shippers to remove vegetation along the [name redacted to protect anonymity] creek that could serve as habitat and harbor wildlife. They cleared out large sections of the creek: “We probably took out about 90 truck loads of brush from along the creek.”

Identification of Flood Risk and Flood Management Practices. Interviews with growers in 2009 also highlight concerns about flooding. For example, one grower interviewed for this report commented, “All of the shippers go beyond the LGMA in their own way. They are stricter regarding flooding and the widths of buffers.” Flooding concerns also surfaced in the 2007 quantitative and qualitative data. For example, a participant in the 2007 grower survey described having 23 acres of head lettuce and 2 acres of mixed lettuce rejected by auditors due to contact with [name redacted to protect anonymity] river flood water (RCD 2007, Beretti and Stuart 2008). A grower interviewed in 2007 commented, “Fields were flagged out for bird [droppings]. If there was a flood you couldn’t plant for 3 years. Ridiculous rule.”

Why are growers concerned about food safety when managing for flood prevention, and how do food safety programs alter growers’ response to flood management practices? In 2005 the FDA sent a letter to California leafy greens growers stating that product from flooded fields is considered adulterated and not safe for consumption because flood waters may carry human pathogens (FDA, 2005). Citing this letter, current LGMA guidelines require destruction of flooded crops, and recommend a waiting period of 60 days after flooding before re-planting. Soil tests for the presence of microorganisms of significant public health concern, or appropriate indicator microorganisms, may be used to shorten this period to 30 days (LGMA, 2008).

In California’s Central Coast region, loss of the standing crop, plus a 60 day waiting period, can result in significant financial loss. Private, corporate food safety standards that go beyond the LGMA requirements can sharply increase these waiting times, resulting in even greater losses. Fresh Express, for example, was reported to require a 5-year post-flood waiting period in a *USA Today* article available on Fresh Express’ website at the time of writing and

reproduced in Appendix G.¹¹ Responding to an inquiry made for this report, Fresh Express declined to provide their current standards, but did provide a brief description of them (See Appendix G).

Growers and other landowners cite several reasons other than food safety concerns for wanting to control flooding, among them reducing flood-induced erosion, property damage, and threats to public safety. However, extended periods of lost productivity generate increased financial risk associated with even minor flooding events. This represents a significant new consideration for landowners when contemplating the level of effort to direct at flood control activities such as riparian vegetation management.

Growers report acting on concerns about financial impacts from both loss of crop due to flooding and waiting periods after flooding. New food safety requirements featured prominently in a November 2008 permit request for emergency flood control activities in Monterey County:

“Major financial impacts would result from the temporary loss of available agricultural lands for crop production subjected to a flood. Under the California Leafy Green Products Handler Marketing Agreement (LGMA), rigid food safety standard controls are now in place for production of crops in recently flooded areas. The LGMA standard states the grower/landowner must till under any existing flooded areas, allow the soil to dry sufficiently, and perform active tillage therein for at least 60 day following the receding of the flood water before planting a new crop. This tillage work is required to provide additional protection against the survival of pathogenic organisms.”

(Army Corps of Engineers Public Notice, November 2008, pg. 2)

The LGMA guides growers to consult with appropriate regulatory agencies prior to implementing flood control strategies in environmentally sensitive areas adjacent to crop land (LGMA 2008, including its Appendix Z). It is not known whether private corporate standards provide similar guidance, nor the extent to which such guidance is followed.

Based on the above, it is reasonable to assume that growers will consider food safety related risks when making flood control decisions, and that such consideration may lead to more channel clearing and riparian vegetation management than was previously considered necessary to address flood risks. Should this be the case, it could lead to substantial adverse impacts on affected rivers and streams. These waterways and the associated riparian vegetation serve as regional wildlife corridors and habitat for steelhead and other aquatic species (Entrix Inc. 2009, Moyle 2002, Smith 2007).

Part II Conclusion. Overall, the 2009 qualitative interview data, combined with the grower interviews from 2007-2008 and quantitative survey results from both 2007 and 2009, provide compelling evidence of changes in management practices due to food safety concerns. These changes influence management of wildlife, water bodies, non-crop vegetation, and flood risk. Part III explores the implications of the management changes that growers report taking to address food safety issues. Specifically, the following section explores the science behind this subset of practices in order to clarify implications for both food safety and ecological health.

¹¹ In addition to Appendix G, please see Schmit (2006) at <http://www.freshexpress.com/assets/news/freshnews/usa061101.pdf>

Part III: State of the Science – Implications of Changes to Management Practices

A. Defining Risks in a Local Context

As indicated above, growers report being told that wildlife, non-crop vegetation and water bodies pose a risk to food safety. They also indicate that proximity of domestic animals and their waste products to crop production areas is considered a risk. The following section begins by reviewing information regarding factors that growers report they have been told are risks for food safety, and reviews scientific literature that addresses risk from these factors. The review then considers available information to assess the impact of changes in management practices to address food safety concerns – deterring or eliminating wildlife, reducing use of non-crop vegetation or altering use of water bodies – on ecological health and food safety objectives in the Central Coast region.

Much of the discussion here summarizes review of relevant literature, reports, and other information sources that are presented with full citations and in more detail in Appendices H and I. Wherever possible, research done in the Central Coast region, under conditions representative of local, irrigated row crop production systems, is discussed to help provide the most relevant assessment of the effectiveness of local management practices.

B. Evidence of Food Safety Risk From On-Farm Factors

Risks from Wildlife: Wildlife has received considerable attention in efforts to identify sources of *E. coli* O157:H7 and other pathogens in fresh produce. However, data relevant to food safety risk from wildlife is scarce and incomplete (Atwill, 2008).

Table 2 summarizes details about the methods, sample size, and factors reported in 52 studies relevant to pathogens in wildlife. These studies demonstrate the range of research areas, species, and methodologies used to investigate the role both wild and domestic animals may play in contamination processes. See Appendix I for a detailed explanation of how these studies were identified and selected.

Prevalence studies of pathogens in cattle or other domestic animals typically represent the infection rate in the population as a whole. Population size is known, as is percent of the population sampled. In the vast majority of studies investigating pathogen prevalence in wildlife, population size and percent of the population sampled are not known. For example, if 100 fecal samples are collected after deposition, in many instances it is not known whether this represents fecal samples of 100 animals, or fecal samples of 25 animals defecating four times each. Also, methods of collection, knowledge of sample age and condition, duration of pathogen shedding from infected animals, magnitude of infection (number cfu/g fecal matter), and possibility of contamination after deposition are usually unknown. Because of these uncertainties, the data summarized in Table 2 should be seen as a guide for future study, not a statement of risk.

Few studies have been conducted in North America, and particularly in California or the Central Coast region. Pathogen prevalence and movement may depend upon the environment in which animals live and coexist. For this reason, full assessment of the risk wildlife and their wastes may pose to food safety must include studies in the relevant growing environment.

Research to date primarily addresses whether various species of animals are capable of carrying human pathogens. Contamination processes might include direct transfer of pathogens to fresh produce through fecal deposition directly onto plants. Other contamination processes might involve contamination of the growing environment (e.g., water,

soil, dust, bioaerosols), elements of which may subsequently come in contact with crops. The relative importance of these mechanisms in recent contamination processes remains unclear. Without information that describes the contamination process, it is extremely difficult to assess the risk posed by the presence of pathogens in domesticated and wild animals, particularly in wildlife populations where sample collection is more challenging.

Table 2. Summary of Select Studies Examining Pathogens in Wild and Domestic Animals

| Citation | Findings/Comments |
|-----------------------------|--|
| Adesiyun et al. 2009 | <i>E. coli</i> O157, <i>Salmonella</i>, <i>Campylobacter</i> Bats representing 12 species from 27 locations across Trinidad and Tobago were trapped and euthanized. A total of 337 fecal samples from the euthanized bats were collected. Four of 377 (1.1%) samples were positive for <i>Salmonella</i> . None of 377 samples were positive for <i>E. coli</i> O157 or Campylobacter . Species of bats sampled included <i>Artebius</i> sp., <i>Carollia perspicillata</i> , <i>Desmodus rotundus</i> , <i>Diaemus youngi</i> , <i>Glossophaga</i> sp., <i>Molossus major</i> , <i>Molossus ater</i> , <i>Mormoops</i> sp., <i>Noctilio leporinus</i> , <i>Phyllostomus hastatus</i> , <i>Phyllostomus discolor</i> , and <i>Pteronotus parnelli</i> . |
| Atwill et al., 1997 | <i>Cryptosporidium</i> spp., <i>Giardia duodenalis</i> Examined shedding potential and prevalence of <i>Cryptosporidium</i> spp. and <i>Giardia duodenalis</i> in feral swine in Coast Range of north and central California. A total of 221 animals from 10 populations were live trapped or shot, and fecal samples collected for analysis. 5.4% (12/221) of the animals were shedding <i>Cryptosporidium</i> and 7.6% (17/221) were shedding <i>Giardia</i> . Information about population density of the swine, association with cattle, age/gender/sex of the individual animal was all collected. |
| Beutin et al., 1993 | STEC Domestic animals in Germany were sampled in a number of locations and the frequency of VTEC ¹² carriers was recorded. All animals were healthy. Samples were collected by rectal swab ¹³ or directly from the colon in slaughtered animals. 80 of 120 (66.6%) sheep sampled from 6 populations were positive; 9 of 120 (7.5%) domestic pigs sampled from six populations were positive; 37 of 66 (56.1%) goats from 4 populations were positive; 9 of 65 (13.8%) cats from two populations were positive; and 3 of 63 (4.8%) dogs from two populations were positive. All animals were from private farms, university institutes or the Berlin Zoological Garden, except the dogs and cats, which were from private owners or the Berlin Society for the Protection of Animals. |

¹² STEC (Shiga toxin-producing *Escherichia coli*) and VTEC (Verotoxin (VT [Shiga-like toxin] *Escherichia coli*) are used interchangeably by researchers. STEC is generally used by U.S. based researchers, VTEC by European based researchers.

¹³ It is important to note that direct comparisons between studies are problematic because of the lack of standardized methods. Proportion of the population sampled impacts the margin of error of reported results. The size (weight) sample tested and the microbiological methods used may also influence the sensitivity of the test. Additionally, improvements in laboratory detection methods in recent years raise questions regarding negative results from older surveys of pathogen prevalence in wildlife populations.

| Citation | Findings/Comments |
|------------------------------|--|
| Branham et al., 2005 | <i>E. coli</i> O157, <i>Salmonella</i> Sampled for <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7 and <i>Salmonella</i> in populations of deer and livestock grazing the same range land in Texas. Deer were sampled after hunter kill. Some information about spatial relationships of water sources, animal grazing areas is given in the discussion. <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7 found in 1 of 80 (1.25%) cattle; 1 of 82 (1.22%) sheep; 0 of 81(0%) goats; and 0 of 26 fecal or rumen samples from white tailed deer (samples of each from 26 animals). One of 20 (5%) water samples was positive for <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7. <i>Salmonella</i> found in 1 of 80 (1.25%) cattle; 6 of 82 (7.32%) sheep; 3 of 81 (3.7%) goats; 0 of 26 white tailed deer fecal samples; 2 of 26 (7.69%) white tailed deer rumen samples; and 1 of 20 (5%) water samples. |
| Chapman et al., 1997 | <i>E. coli</i> O157 Study of cattle, sheep, pigs and poultry in England. Tested 400 cattle each month over an entire year and found 13.4% of beef cattle and 16.1% of dairy cattle tested positive for <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7; in spring/summer up to 36.8% of cattle tested positive for <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7. Also tested 1000 each of sheep, pigs and poultry over the same period. <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7 was isolated from 2.2% of sheep, 0.4% of pigs, and 0% of chickens. |
| Cizek et al., 1999 | <i>E. coli</i> O157 Fecal samples were collected from cattle, feral pigeons, domestic sparrows (no further description given) and rodents. 72 of 365 (20%) of cattle fecal samples; 0 of 50 (0%) of pigeon samples; 0 of 20 (0%) of sparrow samples; and 4 of 10 (40%) of Norwegian rat samples (<i>Rattus norvegicus</i>) were positive for <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7. |
| Cody et al., 1999 | <i>E. coli</i> O157 Deer (species not noted) feces collected near an orchard in California from which <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7 contaminated apples had been used to make juice tested positive for <i>E.coli</i> O157:H7. Amount of fecal material collected is not noted. Consumers of the juice became ill from the contamination. |
| Compton et al. 2008 | <i>Salmonella</i> Ten <i>Salmonella enterica</i> serotypes were found in fecal samples from raccoons (<i>Procyon lotor</i>) in Pennsylvania. Samples were collected from live, anesthetized animals caught in traps. <i>Salmonella</i> was isolated in 55 of 738 (7.4%) of the samples collected over a two year period. |
| Converse et al., 1999 | <i>E. coli</i> O157, <i>Salmonella</i> spp., <i>Campylobacter</i> Fecal material from Canada geese resident in non-agricultural areas in Massachusetts, Virginia and New Jersey was collected three times over approximately 2 months from 12 study sites. Ten samples were collected each of the three sampling sessions from each site. Samples were collected from the ground and were of unknown age at the time of collection, but were noted to be "fresh". Some samples were marked and allowed to remain for five days before collection and analysis. No movement patterns of the geese populations sampled noted. Two of 360 samples (0.6%) were positive for <i>Salmonella</i> spp., none of the samples were found positive for <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7 or <i>Campylobacter</i> . |
| Dunn et al., 2004 | <i>E. coli</i> O157 Prevalence of <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7 in hunter-harvested white-tailed (<i>Odocoileus virginianus</i>) deer in Louisiana, U.S.A. was 0.3% (n=338). In August 2001, <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7 was detected in one of 55 deer (1.8%) from the captive herd, which was fed a grain concentrate. Prevalence over the 1-yr period for the captive herd was 0.4% (n=226). |

| Citation | Findings/Comments |
|------------------------------------|---|
| Faith et al. 1996 | <i>E. coli</i> O157 Researchers sampled dairy cattle manure to test for prevalence of <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7 in the animals. In a prevalence study, 10 of 560 calves (1.8%) tested positive for <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7. In a follow up study, in addition to bovine fecal samples, a total of 302 environmental samples including feed, water, and non-bovine animal feces were tested. The 18 non-bovine animal feces tested included cat, dog, pig, rabbit, and raccoon (number of each not specified). None of the non-bovine samples were positive. Three percent (3/101) animal drinking water samples were positive. Prevalence in the bovine feces during the follow up study was 3.7% (19/517). |
| Fenlon, 1981 | <i>Salmonella</i> Found prevalence of <i>Salmonella</i> in seagull (<i>Larus</i> spp.) feces of 12.9% for 1,242 samples. Samples were taken at various locations in Scotland in open areas, by lakes, and by sewage outfalls. Results showed that gulls feeding at sewage works had higher rates (17-21%) of carriage of pathogens than those elsewhere. |
| Fischer et al., 2001 | <i>E. coli</i> O157 Did a two year study in southeast states in the U.S. with sampling in a total of 11 sites. Samples collected from the rectum of hunter kill deer or from the ground. None of 310 (0%) samples of fecal material collected from the ground (age unknown, but described as fresh) were positive for <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7. Three of 469 (0.64%) fecal samples collected from free-ranging deer (hunter kill) were positive in the first year. All 3 were from same sample site. Thirteen of 305 (4.3%) cattle sampled from an adjacent area (sampling method not stated) to the area in which positive <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7 results for deer were found were positive for <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7. While both the cattle and the deer found to carry <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7 in their feces came from the same sample site, there was not a match between the <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7 strains found in each. In a subsequent sampling of all 11 sites, one of 140 (0.7%) deer samples was positive. |
| Garcia-Sanchez et al., 2007 | <i>E. coli</i> O157 Used rectal swabs to sample wild populations. 206 red deer (<i>Cervus elaphus</i>), 20 roe deer (<i>Capreolus capreolus</i>), 6 fallow deer (<i>Dama dama</i>) and 11 mouflon (<i>Ovis musimon</i>) in southwestern Spain were tested for <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7. Three of 206 red deer (1.5%) were positive for <i>E. coli</i> O157. All other samples were negative. |
| Gaukler et al., 2009 | <i>E. coli</i> O157, <i>Salmonella</i> Used tags and radio transmitters on European starlings (<i>Sturnus vulgaris</i>) in Kansas to explore movement of these birds among feedlots and roosting spots. All cloacal swabs (n=434) were negative for <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7. Three out of 434 samples (0.7%) tested positive for <i>Salmonella</i> . Distances traveled by the birds were recorded for those collected from tagged individuals. Average distance from roosting site to feedlot was 19 km, though some radio tagged individuals moved as far as 40 km from the capture site, and one bird was found 1,287 km away. |

| Citation | Findings/Comments |
|---------------------------------|---|
| Gray et al., 2007 | <i>E. coli</i> O157 Authors conclude that tadpoles orally inoculated with <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7 and housed in a flow through aquarium in a lab study did not become infected, while inoculated metamorphs (young frogs recently developed from tadpoles) housed in lab tanks not connected to a flow through system did become infected. None of 23 tadpoles' organ samples showed positive results for <i>E. coli</i> O157. 54% of 24 metamorphs, housed in a stagnant tank after inoculation, had positive results for organ tests of <i>E. coli</i> O157. The two metamorphs sampled on the last day of the study (21 days after inoculation) were negative for <i>E. coli</i> O157 in their organ tissues. Small sample size, differences in water condition for tadpoles and metamorphs, and imperfect replicates of natural environments make extrapolation to field settings problematic. |
| Hancock et al., 1998 | <i>E. coli</i> O157 Research conducted in the Pacific Northwest tested for <i>E. coli</i> O157 in wild birds on cattle ranches. One of 200 (0.5%) bird feces samples from 12 farms tested positive for <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7. Feces were collected from roosting spots, not directly from birds; species not described. None of 300 rodents from 11 farms were found to harbor <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7. Rodents were live caught and euthanized for sampling; species not given. None of 34 wildlife fecal samples from 6 farms positive for <i>E. coli</i> O157. Species of wildlife not listed; feces of unknown age. |
| Henzler and Opitz, 1992 | <i>Salmonella</i> 715 mice and rats were sampled from 10 poultry farms with 16.2% culture-positive for <i>Salmonella</i> enteritidis. <i>Salmonella</i> enteritidis was shown to persist for at least 10 months in an infected mouse population. Authors conclude that mice may be important amplifiers of disease in egg-laying farms. |
| Heuvelink et al. 2008 | <i>E. coli</i> O157, <i>Salmonella</i>, <i>Cryptosporidium</i>, <i>Giardia</i> Wildlife samples were collected over a 22 month period in The Netherlands. A total of 897 fecal samples was collected. Prevalence of <i>E. coli</i> O157 was 13.8%, <i>Salmonella</i> was 0.1% and <i>Campylobacter</i> was 0.5%. <i>Campylobacter</i> was isolated mainly from fecal samples collected from birds, including corvidae (59.8%), and meadow birds and waterfowl (22.4%). A subset of 247 samples was also analyzed for <i>Cryptosporidium</i> and <i>Giardia</i> ; none were positive for <i>Cryptosporidium</i> , one roe deer sample was positive for <i>Giardia</i> . (Information extracted from abstract only) |
| Hussein, 2007 | STEC Reviewed literature of prevalence of STEC (Shiga toxin-producing <i>E. coli</i> , of which <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7 is one) in beef cattle. The review found prevalence rates of <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7 ranged from 0.3% to 19.7% in feedlots and from 0.7% to 27.3% on pasture. Prevalence rates for non-O157:H7 STEC were 4.6% to 55.9% in feedlots and 4.7% to 44.8% on pasture. The authors note that non-O157:H7 should also be considered in addressing pathogen risks in beef products. |
| Janisiewicz et al., 1999 | <i>E. coli</i> O157 Fruit flies were contaminated with <i>E. coli</i> by allowing them to walk on an agar plate with the bacteria. Seven of nine fruit flies were contaminated after 2 hours exposure to <i>E. coli</i> ; all fruit flies were contaminated after 6 or 24 hours. In a separate experiment, transfer of <i>E. coli</i> F-11775 (a non-pathogenic strain of <i>E. coli</i> found to grow similarly to <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7 on apples) to wounded apple tissue was demonstrated to be possible. Four, three and all six apples in the glass dome experimental container were contaminated after exposure to the fruit flies after 6, 24 and 48 hours. |

CO-MANAGING FOR FOOD SAFETY AND ECOLOGICAL HEALTH IN CALIFORNIA'S CENTRAL COAST REGION

| Citation | Findings/Comments |
|-----------------------------|---|
| Jay et al., 2007 | <i>E. coli</i> O157 See discussion in text box. Sampling results for <i>E. coli</i> O157 in a irrigated row crop production area in California 26/77(33.8%) of cattle feces; 0/10 (0%) water troughs; 13/87 (14.9%) feral pig feces;3/79 (3.8%) surface water samples; 3/37 (8.1%) soil/sediment samples; 0/18 (0%) well water samples. |
| Jijon et al. 2007 | <i>E. coli</i> O157, <i>Salmonella</i> Fecal samples collected from wild animals taken to two wildlife rehabilitation centers in Ohio were analyzed for <i>E. coli</i> O157 and <i>Salmonella</i> . Samples were taken within 3 days of arrival in the center. None of the animals tested were positive for <i>E. coli</i> O157. A total of 8 of 71 samples were positive for <i>Salmonella</i> . The researchers note that acquisition of <i>Salmonella</i> at the rehabilitation facility itself was likely in some of the infections, perhaps in as many as half the cases (Dr. Jeff LeJeune, DVM, Dipl. ACVM, personal communication). Number of positive samples/number of samples from the species were as follows: 0/1 Turkey vulture (<i>Cathartes aura</i>), 0/4 Eastern cottontail (<i>Sylvilagus floridanus</i>), 3/7 (43%) Opossum (<i>Didelphis virginiana</i>), 0/4 Common raccoon (<i>Procyon lotor</i>), 0/4 Canada goose (<i>Branta canadensis</i>), 0/2 Mallard duck (<i>Anas platyrhynchos</i>), 0/14 Red-tailed hawk (<i>Buteo jamaicensis</i>), 1/1 (100%) Harris's hawk (<i>Parabuteo unicinctus</i>), 0/3 Cooper's hawk (<i>Accipiter cooperii</i>), 1/8 (12.5%) Eastern screech-owl (<i>Otus asio</i>), 0/3 Barred owl (<i>Strix varia</i>), 0/1 Great horned owl (<i>Bubo virginianus</i>), 0/6 American kestrel (<i>Falco sparverius</i>), 0/3 Mourning dove (<i>Zenaidura macroura</i>), 0/1 Jumping meadow mouse (<i>Zapus hudsonius luteus</i>), 0/1 White-tailed deer (<i>Odocoileus virginianus</i>), 1/3 (33.3%) Woodchuck (<i>Marmota monax</i>), 2/4 (50%) Eastern gray squirrel (<i>Sciurus carolinensis</i>) and 0/1 Eastern fox squirrel (<i>Sciurus niger</i>). |
| Johnsen et al., 2001 | <i>E. coli</i> O157 Intestinal contents from 1,541 cattle, 665 sheep, and 1,976 pigs in Norway were analyzed for <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7. <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7 was present in 0.35% of cattle, 0.24% of pigs and 0% of sheep. |
| Keene et al., 1997 | <i>E. coli</i> O157 Consumption of venison jerky by a hunter and family members in Oregon led to <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7 infection. <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7 was recovered from 3 of 32 (9%) of black tailed deer (<i>Odocoileus hemionus columbianus</i>) fecal pellets and none of 9 elk (species not given) fecal pellets collected in forest land near where deer had been hunted. In samples collected 4 months later, none of three deer samples, and none of 70 cow fecal samples collected from a nearby ranch were positive. |
| Kirk et al., 2002 | <i>Salmonella</i> Sampled water in troughs from weaned dairy calves in California. <i>Salmonella</i> was found in 4 of 48 dairies in fall 1998 and 8 of 37 dairies in summer 1999. Methods of managing water (continuous filing vs. valve) may affect likeliness of <i>Salmonella</i> . |
| Kullas et al. 2002 | <i>E. coli</i> O157 Researchers collected a total of 397 Canada goose (<i>Branta canadensis</i>) fecal samples from four study sites over approximately 11 months. An aggregate sample was collected once every four weeks from a marked area at four sites around Fort Collins, CO. The sample area was raked clean for three weeks in a row; the sample was collected in the fourth week. Samples were also collected from outside the transect area. No <i>E. coli</i> O157 strains were identified, though 6% of the samples were classified as EHEC strains. |

| Citation | Findings/Comments |
|-------------------------------|--|
| LeJeune et al., 2008 | <i>E. coli</i> O157 Radio tagged European starlings in Ohio, and also sampled entire gut of 316 birds and found 7 out of 316 (2.2%) sampled were positive for <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7. 48 out of 1869 cow manure samples collected from the farms where the birds were captured tested positive for <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7. |
| Lillehaug et al. 2005 | STEC, <i>Salmonella</i>, <i>Campylobacter</i> Fecal samples from wild red deer, roe deer, reindeer and moose were provided during hunting season in Norway. None of 135 red deer, 0 of 127 moose, 0 of 206 roe deer, and 0 of 150 wild reindeer were positive for STEC. 0 of 135 red deer, 0 of 127 moose, 0 of 196 roe deer and 0 of 153 wild reindeer were positive for <i>Salmonella</i> . 0 of 82 red deer, 0 of 82 moose, one of 38 (2.6%) roe deer and 0 of 150 wild reindeer were positive for <i>Campylobacter</i> . |
| Nagano et al. 2007 | <i>E. coli</i> O157, <i>Salmonella</i>, <i>Shigella</i>, <i>Yersinia</i>, <i>Cryptosporidium</i> A total of 464 fox (<i>Vulpes vulpes</i>) were shot and killed during a vermin cull throughout Ireland in 2003. Post-mortem rectal samples were collected from a randomly selected group of 124 fox. All samples were negative for <i>E. coli</i> O157, <i>Salmonella</i> , <i>Shigella</i> , and <i>Yersinia</i> . Ten (8.1%) of the samples were presumptively positive for <i>Cryptosporidium</i> . |
| Nakazawa et al., 1999 | <i>E. coli</i> O157 Rectal fecal swabs from 221 pigs from 35 farms in Japan were tested for <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7. Three pigs from three different farms tested positive (1.3%). |
| Nielson et al., 2004 | STEC A total of 446 fecal samples collected from animals found near cattle and pig farms in Denmark were tested for STEC. These included 244 wild bird samples (the most common species represented were barn swallows (<i>Hirundo rustica</i>), tree swallows (<i>Passer monanus</i>), house sparrows (<i>Passer domesticus</i>), and blackbirds (<i>Turdus merula</i>)). Four birds (4/244, 1.6%) were found positive for STEC. The positive birds were two tree sparrows, one barn swallow and one starlings (<i>S. vulgaris</i>). Two rodents (2/10, 20%) were found positive, and 0 out of 6 pooled insect samples were found positive. |
| Olsen et al. 2002 | <i>E. coli</i> O157 Following an outbreak of <i>E. coli</i> O157 linked to a contaminated municipal water system in Alpine, Wyoming researchers tested deer and elk (species not noted) fecal samples. None of five deer and elk samples taken from an area near the underground spring that served as a water supply source for patients who had become ill were positive for <i>E. coli</i> O157. |
| Palmgreen et al., 1997 | <i>E. coli</i> O157, <i>Salmonella</i>, <i>Campylobacter</i> spp. Stool samples were collected from 50 seagulls and 101 passerines (land birds) that were just entering Sweden from their wintering grounds. Samples were analyzed for <i>Salmonella</i> , <i>Campylobacter</i> spp., and <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7. Two of 50 (4%) seagull samples were positive for an antibiotic resistant strain of <i>Salmonella</i> ; three of 101 (2.9%) passerine samples were positive for <i>Campylobacter jejuni</i> , and no samples from either type of bird tested positive for <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7. |

CO-MANAGING FOR FOOD SAFETY AND ECOLOGICAL HEALTH IN CALIFORNIA'S CENTRAL COAST REGION

| Citation | Findings/Comments |
|-----------------------------|--|
| Parish, 1998 | <p>Salmonella</p> <p>Following an outbreak of <i>Salmonella</i> Hartford in people drinking orange juice purchased at a theme park in Florida, environmental samples near the juice processing facility were collected. Samples were collected from sump water, dried frog feces, four tree frogs (<i>Hyla cinerea</i>) and a toad (<i>Bufo terrestris</i>). No <i>Salmonella</i> was found in sump water or dried frog feces. The toad tested positive for <i>Salmonella</i> Newport and Hartford, but not the same strain of <i>Salmonella</i> Hartford found in the outbreak patients. Tree frogs were positive for <i>Salmonella</i> Newport. Author does not specify how many frogs were positive.</p> |
| Pedersen <i>et al.</i> 2006 | <p>STEC</p> <p>Cloacal swabs were collected from a total of 406 rock pigeons (<i>Columba livia</i>) live trapped or sampled immediately after being shot in. Pigeons from seven locations, including both urban and dairy farm settings, were sampled. No STEC was detected in the 406 samples. <i>Salmonella</i> was detected in nine of 106 (9%) of pigeons samples collected from a dairy environment, and none of 171 of samples collected from urban pigeons. The prevalence for <i>Salmonella</i> in all samples was 3% (9/277). Environmental samples in the dairy farm setting were also positive for <i>Salmonella</i> as follows: manure (8/120 samples, 7%), water (2/120, 2%), feed (11/120, 9%).</p> |
| Renter <i>et al.</i> 2001 | <p>E. coli O157</p> <p>Fecal samples from free range white-tailed deer (<i>Odocoileus virginianus</i>) in Nebraska were collected by hunters from dead animals when they weighed in with their kill. <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7 was cultured from four (0.25%) of 1,608 total samples submitted.</p> |
| Renter <i>et al.</i> 2003 | <p>E. coli O157</p> <p>Fecal and water samples collected in range cattle environments in Kansas and Nebraska over an 11 month period were analyzed for <i>E. coli</i> O157. 92 of 9122 (1.01%) cow fecal samples and 14 of 4083 (0.34%) water samples were positive for <i>E. coli</i> O157. Of 521 wildlife fecal samples 0 of 230 raccoon, 0 of 141 deer, 0 of 100 coyote, 0 of 9 bird (species names not given), 0 of 16 unknown species samples were positive. One of 25 opossum (<i>Didelphis virginianus</i>) tested positive. The same subtype of <i>E. coli</i> O157 was identified in all samples. Cow fecal samples were collected from cows observed defecating and were of known age. Wildlife samples were collected from the ground as scat during cattle sampling visits, and were also collected by local hunters and trappers.</p> |
| Renter <i>et al.</i> 2006 | <p>Salmonella</p> <p>Fecal samples from free range deer (<i>Odocoileus virginianus</i>) in Nebraska were collected by hunters from dead animals when they weighed in with their kill. A subset of 500 of the 1,608 samples submitted by hunters was analyzed for <i>Salmonella</i> content. One percent (5/500) of the samples were positive for <i>Salmonella</i>. The authors state that the serovars recovered are pathogenic to humans and animals.</p> |

CO-MANAGING FOR FOOD SAFETY AND ECOLOGICAL HEALTH IN CALIFORNIA'S CENTRAL COAST REGION

| Citation | Findings/Comments |
|------------------------------|---|
| Rice et al. 2003 | <p><i>E. coli</i> O157</p> <p>The authors of the study solicited or collected and cultured feces from a variety of wildlife whenever the opportunity arose. No further details of sample collection or treatment procedures given, nor are Latin names given for the following animals for which fecal matter was collected. Species name is followed by the number of positive samples/number of samples: white-tailed deer (5/630, 0.79%), elk (0/244), bison (0/57), bighorn sheep (0/32), antelope (0/1), Canada goose (0/121), trumpeter swan (0/67), gull (0/150), duck (0/20), starling (0/124), wild turkey (0/83), coyote (0/7), rodent (0/300), pooled flies (2/60, 3.33%), and fish (0/4).</p> |
| Richards et al., 2004 | <p><i>Salmonella</i></p> <p>Sampled animals brought to a wildlife rescue center, including: 34 eastern box turtles (<i>Terrapene carolina carolina</i>), 14 eastern painted turtles (<i>Chrysemys picta picta</i>), 14 snapping turtles (<i>Chelydra serpentina</i>), 6 black rat snakes (<i>Elaphe obsoleta obsoleta</i>), 2 redbelly turtles (<i>Pseudemys rubriventris</i>), 2 yellowbelly sliders (<i>Trachemys scripta scripta</i>), 2 eastern garter snakes (<i>Thamnophis sirtalis sirtalis</i>), and 1 eastern river cooter (<i>Pseudemys concinna concinna</i>). All cultures were negative for <i>Salmonella</i> spp., which the authors report is in contrast to the high prevalence of <i>Salmonella</i> cloacal shedding reported in captive reptiles but similar to previous reports in free-living North American reptiles.</p> |
| Samadpour et al. 2002 | <p><i>E. coli</i> O157</p> <p>After an illness outbreak traced to a recreational swimming lake in Washington state, fecal, water, sand, soil and sediment samples were collected and tested for <i>E. coli</i> O157. One of 20 (5%) of duck feces sampled, and 2 of 51 (3.9%) of water samples were positive for the outbreak strain. All other fecal samples collected including 4 cow, 1 coyote, 2 deer, and 1 rabbit fecal were negative.</p> |
| Sanchez et al., 2009 | <p><i>E. coli</i></p> <p>Tested for Shiga toxin-producing <i>E. coli</i> with pathogenic potential (not <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7) in wild ruminants in Spain (elk, European roe deer, fallow deer, mountain sheep) 58 of 243 (23.9%) samples were positive. Authors state that the STEC detected have the potential to be serious human pathogens.</p> |
| Sanderson et al. 2006 | <p><i>E. coli</i> O157</p> <p>Sampled cattle feces, water, feed, bird feces and houseflies in a feedlot cattle environment over a 13 week period. Six of 165 (3.6%) of bird fecal samples were positive for <i>E. coli</i> O157. Samples were of unknown age, bird species were not noted. Housefly (species not given) samples were collected by a swoop net in the feedlot environment. 53 of 1,540 (3.4%) were positive for <i>E. coli</i> O157.</p> |
| Sargeant et al., 1999 | <p><i>E. coli</i> O157</p> <p>Collection of fecal samples from 2 Kansas ranches where white tailed deer (<i>Odocoileus virginianus</i>) and cattle share range land. Fresh fecal samples (n=212) from free ranging white-tailed deer were collected on multiple pastures from 2 farms in north central Kansas between September 1997 and April 1998. <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7 was identified in 2.4% (5 of 212) of white-tailed deer fecal samples.</p> |

| Citation | Findings/Comments |
|-------------------------------|---|
| Schaife <i>et al.</i> 2006 | <p><i>E. coli</i> O157</p> <p>Fecal samples from cows and rabbits (species not given) sharing range land in Norfolk, UK were collected in winter when there were few rabbits and in summer when there were many rabbits present. Samples were collected from 16 different cow herds. Researchers chose to examine cow / rabbit cohorts on 6 of the 7 farms on which fecal samples indicated that cows were shedding <i>E. coli</i> O157. Traps were set to catch rabbits, and fecal samples were collected from the trap area daily; traps were disinfected after each use. None of 32 rabbit fecal samples contained <i>E. coli</i> O157 in the winter sampling period. Two fecal samples on each of four farms contained <i>E. coli</i> O157 in the summer sampling period (total positives 8 of 97 (8.2%). One tagged rabbit was negative when sampled in the winter and positive when re-caught in the summer.</p> |
| Shere <i>et al.</i> 1998 | <p><i>E. coli</i> O157</p> <p>Researchers examined <i>E. coli</i> O157 content of the guts of necropsied wildlife on four Wisconsin dairy farms and sampled fresh dog feces as well. The samples were taken over a 14 month longitudinal study period. A total of 89 samples was collected from the following animals on the farms: deer, opossum, wild turkey, mice, rats, raccoon, birds (sparrows, starlings, pigeons), and flies. A total of 99 bird fecal samples were collected by cloacal swabs from pigeons, sparrows and starlings. Number of samples from each species not noted. One pigeon sample from a total of 99 bird samples (1%), and one fly trap was positive (authors state this as 5% of samples). In addition, one raccoon (<i>Procyon lotor</i>) sample was positive for <i>E. coli</i> O157. All other samples were negative.</p> |
| Sprosten <i>et al.</i> , 2006 | <p><i>E. coli</i> O157</p> <p>Slugs were collected from sheep pasture where <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7 contamination from previous sheep grazing was known. A total of 474 slugs was collected, separated into 33 groups, and homogenized in a sterile blender. A slurry of the homogenized slugs was tested for <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7. One in 33 groups tested positive. Additional laboratory investigation demonstrated that slugs exposed to <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7 contaminated food source shed the pathogen in their feces.</p> |
| Srikantiah <i>et al.</i> 2004 | <p><i>Salmonella</i></p> <p>Following a marked increase in <i>Salmonella</i> Javiana incidence in Mississippi, researchers tested reptiles and amphibians commonly found in patient yards for <i>Salmonella</i>. A total of 21 amphibians were collected, all were either Southern cricket frog (<i>Acris gryllus gryllus</i>) or Fowler's toad (<i>Bufo woodhouse fowleri</i>). Eleven individuals of the following species of reptiles were collected: green anole (<i>Trachymes scripta elegans</i>), ground skink (<i>Skincella lateralis</i>), red-eared slider (<i>Trachymes scripta elegans</i>) and common musk turtle (<i>Sternotherus odoratus</i>). Number of each species was not given. <i>Salmonella</i> Javiana was not recovered from any of the animals nor their feces. <i>Salmonella</i> Newport was isolated from a single Fowler's toad.</p> |
| Talley <i>et al.</i> , 2009 | <p><i>E. coli</i> O157</p> <p>Filth flies (flies that have a stage of development in animal feces) in the families <i>Muscidae</i> and <i>Calliphoridae</i> were captured in leafy green fields in the Central Coast of California. Eleven of 18 (61%) of the flies captured tested positive tested for <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7. A follow-up lab study demonstrated that house flies confined on manure or agar containing <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7 were able to transfer the bacteria to spinach plants. A marker used to trace presence of the <i>E. coli</i> bacteria on spinach leaves on which flies had landed found 50-100% of the leaves contaminated.</p> |

| Citation | Findings/Comments |
|--------------------------------------|--|
| Wallace <i>et al.</i>, 1997 | <i>E. coli</i> O157 Researchers isolated <i>E. coli</i> O157 from wild birds (mainly gulls). Freshly voided fecal samples were collected at two sites in England, one being a landfill waste site and the other an intertidal zone. Birds were primarily herring gulls, black-headed gulls, and common gulls, crows, and jackdaws. 400 samples were collected from each site over 4 visits. 2.9% of samples from the intertidal site and 0.9% from the urban landfill tested positive for <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7. No information about the extent to which these two samples represent different populations of birds is given. Distance between the sample sites is not given, nor is the food on which each group of birds feeds mentioned. Age and conditions that might impact the survival of <i>E. coli</i> O157:H7 in fecal material are not noted. |
| Wahlstrom <i>et al.</i>, 2003 | <i>E. coli</i> O157, <i>Salmonella</i>, <i>Campylobacter</i> 791 samples were collected from Canada geese, roe deer, hares, moose, wild boar and seagulls in Sweden. Samples were collected from animals that had been hunted. <i>E. coli</i> O157 was not isolated from any of the samples. <i>Salmonella</i> species were isolated only from seagulls, of which 4% were estimated to be positive. Thermophilic <i>Campylobacter</i> species were commonly isolated from all the species except the deer. |

Growers and food safety auditors regularly find evidence of animal incursion in row crops (e.g., crop damage, tracks, or fecal material). However, controlled studies examining the frequency of incursion into row crops by these animals, and detailed information about how behavior in the crop might impact contamination processes (e.g., contact of animal or animal feces with harvested portion of crop) is not available from the existing literature. Without a better understanding of the contamination process it is not possible to define risk from these incursions. Currently, the crop in areas around evidence of incursion is not harvested. The area designated for exclusion varies widely, however, and may even result in an entire field being removed from fresh produce production for an extended period of time (Schmit 2006).

The foodborne illness outbreak investigations presented by Jay *et al.* (2007) and Cooley *et al.* (2007) explored whether feral pigs may be involved in processes of contamination. The text box below and Appendix K describe their work in detail. No other wildlife studies provide the level of detail regarding contamination sources and processes as Jay *et al.* and Cooley *et al.* for deer, amphibians, rodents, and birds – the wildlife identified by growers in the mail survey as sources of buyer of food safety professional concern.

Pathogen prevalence in amphibians and reptiles in particular is not well represented in the literature. What is known does not clearly indicate what risk these animals pose to food safety. For example, studies conducted in laboratory settings using levels of imposed contamination far greater than are likely to occur in field settings must be interpreted with great caution. Laboratory settings may not reflect what is likely or possible in field conditions. In a study of wild caught amphibians and reptiles in natural settings, no human pathogens were detected (Richards *et al.*, 2004). Reports of amphibians (typically frogs) found in fresh produce occur in the media (Sacks 2008), but to date no evidence indicate that these episodes represent a food safety risk.¹⁴

Detailed studies documenting risk from rodents are similarly limited. Extension specialists and growers confirm that several local rodents including ground squirrels, mice, voles and rats are present as pests in fresh produce crops

¹⁴ Food quality issues may influence the marketability of a product, and consumer choice, but they do not necessarily present food safety risk.

(Salmon 2008). While rodents are capable of carrying various strains of *E. coli*, *Salmonella*, and other infectious bacteria (Clark, 1994), the number of animals tested in field studies has been limited (Hancock *et al.*, 1998; Cizek *et al.*, 1999). In one study *E. coli* O157:H7 was isolated from Norwegian rats (Cizek *et al.* 1999). Ongoing research in the Central Coast region (see text box and Appendix K) is collecting information to help assess the prevalence of *E. coli* O157:H7 in local wildlife populations, including rodents.

Compared to information regarding rodents and amphibians, a larger body of literature demonstrates that some birds may carry important pathogens, including several bird species occurring in the Central Coast region (e.g., Canada geese, European starling, seagulls). Authors of several published studies report samples that are often of unknown age at collection. When detected, prevalence varies widely but is typically very low (see Table 2). Many of the studies were done in settings in which birds fed in cattle yards or areas of concentrated human waste (e.g., dumps), which the authors note increases the incidence of contamination. In a study of wild birds in England, Hughes *et al.* (2009) determined that while the birds were unlikely to be a direct source of Shiga toxin producing *E. coli* (STEC) they provide a potential reservoir of genetic variations that increase virulence of the pathogen. They note that the birds' capacity to serve as reservoirs of the bacteria, coupled with their ability to transport the bacteria long distances, means that wild birds have the potential to influence the spread and evolution of STEC.

Aside from the 2006 *E. coli* outbreak traced to Central Coast spinach, research for this report identified two other investigations regarding pathogen outbreaks in fresh produce for which a subsequent investigation found the pathogen in animal fecal matter collected on the implicated farm. In a recent investigation of a *campylobacteriosis* outbreak linked to fresh peas in Alaska, the strain of the bacteria that made people ill was isolated from Sandhill crane feces found in the field from which the implicated produce was harvested (Gardner and McLaughlin 2008). *Campylobacteriosis* is caused by bacteria in the genus *Campylobacter*, and causes gastrointestinal symptoms that may be quite severe. In the Alaska outbreak, an estimated 99 people who ate the peas became ill from *campylobacteriosis*, five of whom were temporarily hospitalized (none died). The other investigation involved a *Yersinia pseudotuberculosis* outbreak in carrots in Finland. This pathogen causes illness accompanied by fever and severe abdominal pain that mimics appendicitis. The outbreak bacterium was isolated from a pooled sample of common shrew (*Sorex araneus*) intestines from one farm (Kangas *et al.* 2008). As with the 2006 *E. coli* O157:H7 outbreak in spinach in the Central Coast region, the process of contamination in the pea crop in Alaska and the carrot crop in Finland is not well described.

Deer have received much discussion as hosts of pathogens, in particular of *E. coli* O157:H7. Some (but not all) studies have shown deer to contain pathogens (see Table 2). Additional discussion of pathogens in deer appears below, particularly when they share range land with cattle.

Investigation of Contamination Processes

Following the 2006 *E. coli* O157:H7 outbreak in bagged spinach, intense research focus centered on the area from which the product was harvested. The research was unique in its effort to detect evidence of the pathogen in a wide range of sources, not just a specific animal (in this case feral pigs), and in its effort to capture important information about how contamination processes involving wildlife and cattle may occur. The study sampled water, soil, and wild and domestic animal feces for *E. coli* O157:H7 (Jay et al. 2007). Combined with work by Cooley et al. (2007), which traced potential fate and transport of *E. coli* O157:H7 with a source tracking method in the same samples, the research provided the most comprehensive and relevant data available to address the role of feral pigs in *E. coli* O157:H7 outbreaks in fresh produce.

In both studies the authors conclude that feral pigs are among the potential sources or vectors of *E. coli* O157:H7, but that the process by which the produce was contaminated remains unclear. The influence of the high population density of feral pigs and proximity to cattle on prevalence of *E. coli* O157:H7 were identified as important areas that need further research. Jay and Wiscomb (2008) subsequently published a review of food safety risks and mitigation strategies for feral swine near agriculture fields that highlights the best known practices at this time.

For additional information about this research see Appendix I.

Risk from Cattle: Studies relevant to pathogen risk in wildlife note the prevalence of pathogens in domestic animals. Domestic ruminants are documented sources of *E. coli* O157:H7 (Pedersen and Clark, 2007). Studies demonstrating high pathogen prevalence in cattle typically examined prevalence in Concentrated Animal Feeding Operations (CAFOs) or large dairy production systems. Neither of these types of operations have a significant presence in the Central Coast region compared with ranch-based, cow-calf operations. That said, it is worth noting that the specific *E. coli* strain that caused the 2006 spinach outbreak was found in pastured “grass fed” cattle on the ranch where the spinach was grown (California Food Emergency Response Team 2007; Jay *et al.*, 2007). Most cattle in the region are pastured beef cattle. See Table 2 and Appendix I for citations and details regarding pathogen prevalence in cattle and local cattle production information. Cattle are by far the largest domestic animal presence in the region, however small numbers of sheep and goats are also present and may pose some risk.

Although neither CAFO's nor dairy operations are a large component of Central Coast cattle operations, connections to large dairy operations and CAFO's outside the Central Coast region exist. These connections exist through use of composted manure products as soil amendments in row crops, and through the periodic rotation of stocker cattle from outside the area to Central Coast winter range land. No studies have examined direct links from these products or practices to crop contamination. Raw manure is not applied to fresh produce production areas, and compost manufacturers manage the composting conditions (temperature, moisture, aeration, duration) to effectively mitigate pathogen risks before finished product is sold. Strict processing guidelines (See Appendix I) ensure that pathogen contamination risk is minimized, but it may not be completely eliminated.

Growers receive verification of composting methods with each shipment of composted material to document use of approved methods. Nonetheless, as noted above, growers report reduced use of compost and manure,¹⁵ as well as reduced cattle rotation on cropland in response to food safety concerns.

Because processes of contamination remain unclear, one cannot rule out the possibility that local cattle may be involved in pathogen contamination of fresh produce. Central Coast cattle often graze on lands near or adjacent to row crop production, typically on hillsides from which seasonal run-off may move to fresh produce production areas.¹⁶ Both fresh produce growers and cattle managers acknowledge the risk inherent in this arrangement, and have developed management guidelines to minimize the risk of either waste materials, or water which has come in contact with waste materials, reaching produce fields or irrigation reservoirs. Appendix I contains an excerpt from a document produced by Central Coast Cattlemen describing a wide variety of management practices suggested to minimize contamination risk, including maintenance of adequate vegetative cover and strategies to direct cattle movement away from crop production areas. The extent to which ranchers follow these guidelines is unknown at this point. Growers attempt to protect water sources and produce from animal intrusion or run off from range land by maintaining separation between rangeland and crops and water sources, by fencing, and by avoiding planting in areas that cannot be adequately protected.

Risk from Deer Sharing Range Land with Cattle: Several studies have investigated pathogen prevalence in deer and cattle that share range land (Branham *et al.* 2005; Fischer *et al.* 2001; Sargeant *et al.* 1999). When researchers sample cattle and deer from the same area, infection rates in deer (when researchers document infection) are not as high as those found in cattle. None of the studies examining pathogens in deer and cattle sharing range land have been done in California. Pathogen movement between domestic and wild animals may depend on pathogen persistence in the shared environment, and other factors dependent upon local conditions. Thus, research to verify that similar results are found when research is repeated in a variety of locations, including the Central Coast produce growing region, is essential. Ongoing research is addressing this information gap. At this point, an understanding of how pathogens may transfer from domestic to wild animals (or the reverse) is incomplete.

Research Questions: Evidence exists that cattle, deer, wild pigs and some birds are capable of carrying pathogens and shedding them in waste products. A lack of sufficient information regarding the prevalence of pathogens in wild amphibians and rodents makes assessment of the risk presented by these animals impossible at this time. There is very limited data for other animals that may enter crop land, including dogs, coyotes, possums, raccoons, cats, bobcats, and rabbits, among others. Research conducted in the Central Coast region and guided by the following questions is essential to inform food safety guidelines:

1. What pathogens are found in each type of animal or organism? With what frequency?
2. Are wildlife species significant sources and/or vectors for important pathogens?
3. What types of animals live in the farm environment? Do they enter crop fields or remain in adjacent areas?
4. Do specific features, such as vegetation or water sources, encourage wildlife to enter ranches and farms?

¹⁵ LGMA food safety standards does not allow the use of raw manure on fresh produce crops (Leafy Green Handler Marketing Board 2008).

¹⁶ Runoff from rangeland is only likely if it is irrigated, or during seasons in which there is rainfall. The majority of the rainfall in the region is received between October and April, yet pathogen contamination events are most frequent in the late summer and early fall. Movement of pathogens in runoff from rangeland may be significantly reduced when there is vegetation present, as is typical in rangeland (Tate *et al.*, 2006).

5. Is it necessary for the animal to move into the crop field to contaminate produce, or is it possible to facilitate contamination without direct contact? For example, do pathogens from fecal materials or other contamination sources reach crop fields via water, wind, or attached to other materials or organisms?
6. How do animal species known to carry pathogens become infected (e.g., by eating cattle manure or drinking contaminated water)?

Risks from Non-crop Vegetation: Two assumptions seem to underlie food safety concerns related to non-crop vegetation: first, that wildlife are attracted to these plantings; and second, that wildlife and their wastes in proximity to crops are a risk to food safety. Risk from wildlife is discussed above; the review below focuses on what is known about how non-crop vegetation attracts wildlife, and the extent to which wildlife moves from non-crop vegetation to crops.

Expert opinion from wildlife biologists and conservation agency staff suggest that certain wildlife are attracted to habitats created by non-crop vegetation, and that others (such as feral pigs) are more mobile and less likely to be attracted to such areas. Jay and Wiscomb (2008) note that habitat removal is not likely to be an effective control strategy for feral swine, due to their mobility and large home range. Salmon (2008) notes that rodents naturally occur in range land and other vegetated areas, and that it is reasonable to assume they will at least occasionally enter crop production areas if they are nearby. Animals may move into or through crop land to reach food or water sources or wildlife movement corridors even if they do not feed on the crop.

Earnshaw (2003) notes that some grass plants produce less seed than others, and therefore tend to attract fewer mice. Management parameters may also influence the extent to which animals are attracted to non-crop vegetation. For example, the NRCS and Monterey County RCD advise that mowing vegetation used in grassed waterways and filter of buffer strips may reduce wildlife presence by reducing cover provided by the vegetation.

Aside from flies,¹⁷ insects have not been a focus of food safety research. Because much of the research on species attracted to non-crop vegetation has focused on insects as pollinators, pests, and the natural enemies of insect pests, these studies provide little insight into food safety concerns. Aside from sporadic anecdotal information, there is little or no information that describes the species attracted to various non-crop vegetation practices, nor about the movement of these species in crop fields.

Research Questions: Information regarding wildlife use of non-crop vegetation is generally not from controlled or systematic studies. Rather, it is information shared informally among growers or conservation agency staff, and is occasionally included as observations in manuals intended to guide implementation and management of various non-crop vegetation systems. Evidence exists that wildlife species, including insects, differ in the extent to which they are attracted to or use non-crop vegetation. Collaborative efforts to combine information from expert experiences, combined with research efforts in the Central Coast region and guided by the following questions is essential to inform food safety guidelines:

1. What are the patterns of use and movement with wildlife species into and through non-crop vegetation adjacent to croplands.
2. To what extent are insect species potential vectors of pathogens?

¹⁷ See Appendix H for additional information about flies.

3. Would increased information about species' preference for vegetation allow management of non-crop areas to reduce the incidence of particular wildlife species of concern?
4. What additional farm management practices, like mowing of filter strips to reduce cover for rodents, might reduce preference for particular wildlife species?

Risks from Water Bodies: The same two assumptions regarding the food safety risk posed by non-crop vegetation also underlie concerns relevant to water bodies in the production area – namely that these areas may attract wildlife and that wildlife and their wastes pose a risk. The latter is discussed above. As noted above, cattle may be important pathogen sources; however, these animals' access to water bodies in production areas is typically controlled by intentional placement of water supplies and fencing. Use of cattle, goats or sheep to graze crop residue on harvested crop land, a valuable nutrient cycling strategy, is no longer commonly practiced in fresh produce production areas. To the extent that domestic animals are in close proximity to crops or irrigation water sources (e.g., via a broken fence), domestic animals' movement around water bodies near crop areas is also of interest.

In areas where water is scarce, which is the case for much of the dry season (approximately May through November in the Central Coast region), animals may seek water sources in farming areas. Fencing around water bodies that are intended for irrigation use is common to exclude animals both for practical and food safety risk concerns. In water systems that are more extensive and may be more difficult to fence (e.g., natural water features or a large constructed wetland) it is more likely that a variety of animals will be attracted. Amphibians, birds, and rodents may be among the more challenging to exclude because of the larger numbers of these animals, and the ease with which they may pass a barrier fence. As noted above, how, or if, these animals may contribute to processes of contamination is poorly understood. Currently, there are no known studies demonstrating that wild amphibians pose a food safety risk.

California red-legged frogs (*Rana draytonii*) and California tiger salamanders (*Ambystoma californiense*) – federally protected species for which the Central Coast contains critical recovery habitat – rely upon ponds in range land areas (Symonds 2008). Since both red-legged frogs and tiger salamanders are thought to disperse 2-3 km from their natal ponds, movement into farm ponds near range land is a reasonable assumption. Red-legged frogs are more likely to be found in areas in which suitable terrestrial habitat occurs within 100 meters of a frog-occupied water source (Bulger *et al.*, 2003). Red-legged frogs have been documented in and near row crop areas in the Central Coast region (Bulger *et al.*, 2003; Seymour and Westphal, 2000; Westphal and Seymour, 1998) and also have been known to migrate across agricultural land (Bulger *et al.*, 2003).

Wildlife is likely to be attracted to water sources wherever they occur in the landscape. Field surveys find that non-native bullfrog (*Lithobates catesbeiana*), as well as the native Pacific chorus frog (*Pseudacris regilla*) and western toads (*Anaxyrus boreas halophilus*), are commonly found in or near on-farm water bodies. In a survey of an irrigation reservoir in San Mateo County western yellow-bellied racer (*Coluber constrictor mormon*), coast garter snake (*Thamnophis elegans terrestris*), Pacific chorus frog, California red-legged frog, and rough-skinned newt (*Taricha granulosa*) were all found (Swaim Biological, Inc. 2007). The presence of both adult red-legged frogs and metamorphs (young frogs recently developed from tadpoles) in and around irrigation reservoirs in San Mateo, Santa Cruz and Monterey County suggests that these water bodies are important habitat for red-legged frogs in the region (Bulger *et al.*, 2003; D'Amore *et al.*, 2009; Smith, 2002; Swaim Biological, Inc.; Westphal and Seymour, 1998; Seymour *et al.*, 2007). The importance of farm water sources as wildlife habitat has increased as natural wetlands have declined (Noss *et al.* 2001). A number of state and federal programs encourage enhancement of on-farm water bodies for wildlife habitat (Wolinsky, 2005).

The sensitive western pond turtle (*Actinemys marmorata*) and San Francisco garter snake (*Thamnophis sirtalis tetrataenia*) are rarely found in on-farm ponds, though many local and migrating species of birds have been observed in on-farm water bodies (Rich Seymour, personal communication).

Research Questions: As with non-crop vegetation, information regarding wildlife use of water bodies is generally not from controlled or systematic study. Evidence exists that wildlife species, particularly in the dry summer and fall months, use water bodies in or adjacent to crop production areas. Collaborative efforts to combine information from experts' observations, combined with research efforts in the Central Coast region and guided by the following questions are essential to inform food safety guidelines:

1. Which animals are attracted to water?
2. What strategies are useful to exclude wildlife if they are a food safety risk?
3. Is it possible to selectively exclude wildlife so that species that do not present food safety risk may still access water supplies?

Summary of Risk Evaluation: Growers report being told that wildlife, domesticated animals, non-crop vegetation and water bodies present food safety risks in their crop production areas. However, sufficient information to fully define and effectively manage these risks is lacking. For example, the majority of the available literature regarding pathogen presence in wildlife was conducted outside of California, and before the development of improved detection methodologies. As noted, pathogen movement and persistence, and other factors dependent upon local conditions, may vary by geographical region. Thus, caution is required when applying results of research from outside the region to local settings.

Some studies have demonstrated pathogen presence or vectoring potential in diverse wildlife species, generally at low frequencies. Three investigations following illness outbreaks have found the same pathogens that made people sick in samples of feces (cattle, feral pigs, cranes), intestinal samples (shrews), and water collected near fields where the implicated produce was grown. No investigations have linked frogs collected near fields to outbreaks of food-borne illness. While studies with cattle in confined animal operations have found high levels of pathogens, such operations are not typically found on the Central Coast.

The existing body of research contains little information about the potential for (or relative importance of) direct contamination (e.g., contaminated feces coming into contact with fresh produce), or indirect contamination of the growing environment (e.g., contamination of water, soil, dust, or bioaerosols) by domesticated animals and wildlife. The current level of understanding is not sufficient to fully predict risk posed by various contamination sources and processes. Much of the research to date has helped answer the question, what *can* happen with regard to pathogens in wildlife and domestic animals? Focus has largely centered on the fact that some species of wildlife *can* carry pathogens, and that they enter crop fields. To fully assess the risks posed by these animals it is necessary to answer the questions: what *does* happen, how much risk does it pose, and what can be done to minimize risk?

It is beyond the scope of this report to consider all the factors likely to contribute to contamination processes. Because wildlife featured prominently in investigations of a high profile outbreak linked to fresh produce from the Central Coast region, and because growers report taking actions to reduce wildlife for food safety reasons, this report focuses on wildlife and food safety risks. Several other potential sources of farm-based contamination exist, including domesticated animals, water, soil amendments, and workers (see LGMA 2008), all of which are subjects of ongoing research and extensive farm-based food safety practices that lie beyond the scope of this report. Persistence of

pathogens in the environment (in soil and water and on crops), mechanisms of transfer from waste material or contaminated water to crops, and the role of soil management and environmental factors in pathogen survival are among other important variables that also influence contamination processes. Several overviews of this topic are available and the reader is encouraged to consult these (e.g., Brandl 2006, Doyle and Erickson 2008, Harris *et al.* 2006, Suslow 2003).

C. What Evidence Demonstrates Impact of Management Practices?

As described above, growers report several on-farm management strategies adopted in response to food safety concerns. These responses can be characterized as follows:

- Deter or eliminate wildlife;
- Reduce non-crop vegetation (either by removal or by reduced use);
- Reduced construction, discontinued use, or removal of non-natural water bodies;
- Destruction of natural water bodies by draining or filling.

It is important to note that the RCD survey results only partially quantify the changes in management practices used to address food safety concerns. Survey data do not provide specific details of changes to management practices. For example growers report use of **bare ground buffers**, but details of placement and what the **bare ground buffer** replaced are not known. Fully evaluating impacts of management practice changes would require defining details of implementation in the field, which is beyond the scope of this report. The following, therefore, summarizes what is known about how changes in management practices to achieve improved food safety can impact ecological health, and also the *likely* impact of the changes on both ecological health and food safety.

Deter or eliminate wildlife: Actions or specific practices reported by growers that are taken to reduce movement of wild animals near fresh produce production areas include fencing, installing **bare ground buffers**, trapping, use of poison bait, use of copper sulfate, and hunting and shooting.

Fencing: Foraging (for both food and water), mating behavior, seasonal movement or migrations, and shelter needs are all important factors in how wild animal populations can be sustained within a landscape. Fences may interfere with animals' ability to access important resources. Atwill (2008) reports that much of the riparian corridor along the Salinas River is now fenced, and that the remaining gaps in fencing have high concentrations of wildlife transiting them. In the case of fencing along riparian corridors, escape from flood waters may also be problematic (Paige, 2008).

Neither of the two grower surveys (2007 & 2009) provides specific information about precisely where fencing is erected, how extensive its use is, and the extent to which fences disrupt typical animal movement. Fencing designs range from four-foot-tall black fabric fencing with soil used to seal the lower boundary to chain link fences of heights up to 10 feet, and include a number of other options. Some animals are notoriously difficult to deter (e.g., feral pigs) as they are able to destroy fences or dig around or under them. Jay *et al.* (2007) found that wild pigs could pass under a fence due to erosion and rooting (animal digging). Red-legged frogs have also been found able to climb over frog barriers, though not consistently (Rathbun *et al.*, 1997)

It is broadly accepted in the field of ecology that isolated remnants of habitat suffer predictable, cumulative losses of species (Soulé, 2001). In the California context, habitat fragmentation was described in a California-wide analysis of wildlife corridors and landscape connectivity (Penrod *et al.*, 2001). The report describes over 20 threats to animal movement and habitat connectivity; the top three being urbanization, roads and agriculture. Based on this report,

the impact of additional fencing around and on agricultural lands is practically certain to further reduce connectivity among remaining natural areas and adversely affect local wildlife.

Bare ground buffers: Installing bare ground buffers serves two purposes. First, they allow inspectors and growers to see tracks or other evidence of animal incursion into crop fields. Second, they are assumed to reduce animal movement by providing a vulnerable area that small animals are less likely to cross (e.g., no vegetation cover in which to hide from predators). Creating open ground may decrease movement of some but not all rodent pests (Salmon 2008). The width required for bare ground buffers to be effective in discouraging movement of rodent pests into crop fields is unknown (Clarke, 1995). The impact of these buffers depends upon how much area is affected, the species likely to move in those areas, and whether or not creation of the buffer entails removing non-crop vegetation, all of which are site specific. For all these reasons, it is not possible to describe the effect of these buffers on wildlife at this time.

Trapping and Use of Poisoned Bait: Trapping and poison bait use are practices aimed at defining rodent populations (trapping) and reducing them (trapping and use of poison bait). Growers have long used poisons to control rodent populations as a standard management practice unrelated to food safety concerns (Salmon, 2008). The University of California and the California Department of Pesticide Regulation both maintain statewide pesticide usage statistics that document widespread and long-term use of specific pesticides in Central Coast counties, including a wide variety of **anticoagulants**.¹⁸ Documented **anticoagulant** use in the study area includes “first-generation” rodenticides (warfarin, chlorophacinone, diphacinone) and a more lethal set of “second-generation” rodenticides (brodifacoum, bromadiolone, difenacoum, and difethialone).

Rodenticides are generally placed in T-shaped PVC pipes in an attempt to minimize consumption by non-target animals, however there is little clear knowledge about which rodent species take the poison (Salmon 2008). The 2007 grower survey found that poison baits were the most commonly adopted wildlife mitigation measure (RCD 2007). As noted in Salmon (2008) and documented during field visits conducted during research for this report, it is common to see leafy-green field borders lined with PVC bait stations most likely containing first-generation **anticoagulant** materials. As the marketing director for a major lettuce buyer noted, “Some processors are requiring trapping stations [bait stations] every 50 feet for rodents” (Salmon 2008).¹⁹

A concern investigated during research for this report was that increased poison bait use in response to food safety concerns may decrease mice, vole, and other rodent populations so dramatically that raptors and other predators could face a reduced food supply. A California Department of Fish and Game biologist interviewed for this report commented that starvation risk to raptors is small given their low population densities on the Central Coast region, and their ability to migrate to areas with more abundant prey.

However, other concerns remain. After more than a decade of research and an intensive public comment process, the U.S. Environmental Protection Agency recently concluded that **anticoagulant** rodenticides pose a significant risk to both human health and the environment (U.S. EPA 2008a). With respect to wildlife, EPA notes:

¹⁸ For University of California data, see <http://www.ipm.ucdavis.edu/PUSE/puse1.html>. For California Department of Pesticide Regulation data, see: <http://www.cdpr.ca.gov/docs/pur/purmain.htm>

¹⁹ Rodenticide use may be less widespread than the abundance of visible T-shaped stations suggests. Growers report that food safety inspectors are now requesting less use of these poisons because they increase risk of dead or poisoned animals in crops.

“EPA’s comparative ecological risk assessment concludes that each of the rodenticide active ingredients poses significant risks to non-target wildlife when applied as grain-based bait products. The risks to wildlife are from primary exposure (direct consumption of rodenticide bait) for all compounds and secondary exposure (consumption of prey by predators or scavengers with rodenticide stored in body tissues) from the anticoagulants.” (US EPA 2008a, p.7)

Drawing mostly from New York and California data, U.S. EPA has documented more than 500 incidents nationwide of dead mammals and birds testing positive for **anticoagulants** in liver tissue, representing 44 species (U.S. EPA 2006). **Anticoagulant** incidents are based on detection of residues in liver tissue and corroborating evidence from carcass necropsy. Although tissue analysis showed that second generation **anticoagulants** were present in most cases, numerous mortality incidents also occurred where the dead animal only contained first generation **anticoagulants**. According to U.S. EPA (2006), avian species in this category included hawks, owls, turkeys, falcons, and a bald eagle. Mammalian species included coyotes, bobcats, mountain lions, raccoons, deer, squirrels, badgers, and the federally endangered San Joaquin Kit Fox. Within California, 71% of liver samples from 35 dead mountain lions contained at least one **anticoagulant** rodenticide. Eighty-four percent (84%) of 32 dead San Joaquin kit foxes also tested positive, as did 79% of 39 dead bobcats (U.S. EPA 2006).

The adverse impacts of anti-coagulants on non-target species and through **bioaccumulation** are well documented, and are reasonably assumed risks related to use of these poisons. Pesticide use statistics provide some insight, but the magnitude of the impact of poisoned bait on non-target species remains poorly defined.

Use of Copper Sulfate: Use of the algacide **copper sulfate** to maintain irrigation reservoirs (engineered water bodies, specifically managed for irrigation use) clear of algae so that irrigation equipment is not damaged or disabled is a widespread and accepted agricultural practice in the Central Coast region²⁰. **Copper sulfate** is labeled for use to minimize growth of algae and aquatic weeds in ponds, and for use in flooded rice fields to control freshwater snails, leeches, and tadpole shrimp. Irrigation reservoirs are not intended for use as habitat, and are not typically maintained to encourage wildlife presence; thus, in theory at least, fewer animals are likely to be present or affected. Nonetheless, as discussed above, field surveys document that many animals do use these water bodies.

A small number of survey respondents report use of this material to reduce frog and fish populations in irrigation reservoirs, and to control frogs in other water bodies. Several growers interviewed for this project specifically explained that they have increased **copper sulfate** use to reduce frog populations in response to food safety concerns expressed by auditors or others.

Copper toxicity in fish and aquatic invertebrates is caused by interference with the ability of gills to function properly (U.S. EPA, 2008b). A recent study by Garcia-Munoz et al. (2009) found toad tadpoles exposed to **copper sulfate** showed reduced growth and decreased escape behavior, both of which may reduce survival. Chen et al. (2007) found similar results in leopard frog tadpoles exposed to **copper sulfate**. Copper in sediments may have adverse impacts on midge larva (Servia et al. 2006), suggesting that cumulative effects of copper sulfate application may be of importance for some species. The above studies were done in laboratory conditions, and indicate the need to investigate the effects of copper sulfate in field conditions. **Copper sulfate** tends to rapidly immobilize in sediments, probably in association with organic fractions (van Hullebusch et al., 2003), and behavior in a natural system may be quite different from that of laboratory observation.

²⁰ Increased use of irrigation systems that are easily disabled by algae (e.g., drip irrigation) may lead to increased use of this material in the region.

The federally protected California red-legged frogs and California tiger salamanders each have a life stage as gill-breathing organisms. The above research strongly suggests that impact of **copper sulfate** on these populations is possible when exposure occurs. As noted above, it is likely these species use farm ponds at least in some settings. More information is needed to assess the impact of **copper sulfate** on wildlife in field settings with typical **copper sulfate** application rates.

Hunting and Shooting: Growers report hunting and shooting of wildlife to reduce animals perceived to pose a food safety risk. Feral pigs and deer are both large game legally hunted in California and among the animals targeted by food safety-related hunting. Boxall (2009) notes that following the 2006 *E. coli* O157:H7 outbreak, an increase in requests for state depredation permits occurred, which allow farmers to shoot some wildlife species that damage their crops.

Waithman *et al.* (1999) report that feral pig populations can withstand an annual combined mortality rate (death by all causes) of 70% without affecting existing populations. It should be noted that feral pigs are non-native species, and as such the relative merits of concerns of hunting them should consider their impact not just on agriculture and food safety risk, but also on broader ecosystem balance (Kreith, 2007). Deer are managed by the California Department of Fish and Game to maintain populations for both ecological balance and big game hunting. Historically their populations have fluctuated, largely in response to available habitat (DFG, 2009). The impact of increased hunting by growers with depredation permits is not documented.

Species other than deer or feral pigs may be targeted by growers concerned about wildlife presence, but there is little information to document such hunting. Determining whether hunting occurs, and the extent of it, would be necessary to fully understand the impact of hunting on wildlife populations.

Reduce non-crop vegetation: Actions reported by growers that reflect reduced use of non-crop vegetation include creation of **bare ground buffers**, removal of vegetation intended to reduce run off and erosion, removal of vegetation from farm ponds and ditches, removal of trees and shrubs, and removal of wetland or riparian vegetation. A comprehensive discussion of all research relevant to the use of non-crop vegetation in on-farm management strategies is beyond the scope of this report. Appendix J provides background information to document the benefits of non-crop vegetation to soil and water quality and protection, as well as to support sustainable farming practices, such as integrated pest management. Research relevant to the effectiveness of non-crop vegetation as a conservation management strategy in irrigated row crops in Central Coast region settings is included below.

Bare Ground Buffers or Removal of Vegetation Intended to Reduce Run Off and Erosion: Soil without vegetative cover is susceptible to increased erosion by wind and water, and also tends to develop poor surface structure, thereby decreasing water infiltration and increasing surface run off. The impact of bare ground on soil and water quality depends in large measure on topography and the land use it replaces (e.g., vegetated buffers or waterways, hedgerows or field margin plantings, crop acreage, riparian vegetation).

By slowing surface water movement and capturing suspended soil and debris, vegetated buffers may retain and break down pollutants, decrease erosion, increase soil deposition, increase nutrient uptake by plants, and increase microbial activity. Vegetated buffer zones have been found to effectively remove some pesticides from surface run off. Vegetated buffers and filter strips have also been shown to reduce the transfer of pathogenic bacteria in surface water. See Appendix J for citations and details of relevant studies to support these statements. This ability may be particularly important in the Central Coast region between range land and crop land. Pathogen movement by overland flow from range lands may be reduced when perennial forage and/or grasses act as a barrier to reduce movement of manure and water downslope (Tate *et al.* 2006). In rangeland systems, manure deposition is typically

spread across a wide area, and water flow is typically not concentrated. The benefits relate to both mechanical trapping of manure, and increased infiltration of water as it moves across the landscape.

To assess the impact of **bare ground buffers** and un-vegetated areas on both food safety and ecological health, it is essential to know how extensively they are used, and where they are placed in the landscape (e.g., upslope from cropland to protect from adjacent land use run-off or downslope from cropland to filter irrigation run-off). Of particular importance is information regarding proximity to sensitive areas (e.g., water bodies or crops), and whether vegetation exists between sensitive areas and **bare ground buffers**. Slope, volume and concentration of run-off, and soil type and structure are also important factors.

Other management practices may be available to mitigate the water quality impact of **bare ground buffers** downslope from cropland. Increased use of drip irrigation, as well as other irrigation management practices that reduce water use and/or irrigation water runoff²¹, decreases the volume of water moving across or off of cropland. Vegetated systems downslope of the field may then be effective in reducing movement of pollutants and contaminants. Drip irrigation may also help minimize pathogen contamination risk. Solomon *et al.* (2002) found greater numbers of plants tested positive for *E. coli* O157:H7 when irrigated by sprinkler irrigation than when irrigated by drip irrigation. Fertigation (application of fertilizer through the irrigation system) in drip irrigation systems reduces nutrient loads in run off or tail water as nutrients are more precisely placed to reduce application rates. Applications of materials still being developed may decrease soil loss by holding fine soil particles together in larger aggregates (e.g., **PAM**) or reduce organophosphate pesticide contamination of tail water with an enzymatic treatment that helps break down organophosphate pesticides (e.g., **Landguard**®).

In places where range land abuts crop land, and where bare ground allows increased flow of upland run off to reach crops or irrigation water sources, **bare ground buffers** have the potential to reduce not just ecological health, but food safety as well. Because bare ground buffers do not capture debris that may carry contaminants, nor facilitate infiltration of surface runoff as effectively as vegetated buffers, movement of pathogens through them is more likely.

Removing vegetation from farm ponds and ditches: Intentionally vegetated ponds – also called Vegetated Treatment Systems (VTS) – are constructed to hold or convey runoff and/or tail water and to facilitate contaminant retention, sorption, and breakdown. Vegetated treatment systems may reduce runoff, sediment delivery, and nutrient (nitrogen and phosphorus) and pesticide content of discharge water. Vegetation within waterways can also reduce the presence of water borne pathogens. Appendix J provides detailed information and citations to support these statements.

Effective vegetated ditches (also called Grassed Waterways) are constructed to convey run-off without causing channel erosion and thereby prevent additional sediment from being transported downstream to waterways. To reduce nutrient or pesticide content effectively, the vegetated ditch must be installed with a broad flat bottom, with minimal slope and limited runoff volume.

Hunt *et al.* (2007, 2008) measured the effectiveness of two vegetated pond systems in reducing concentrations of both pesticides and nutrients. Both ponds were originally constructed to retain sediment and had been maintained since with vegetation established to help increase denitrification (a process by which excess nitrogen in water is reduced) and microbial populations (to facilitate pesticide breakdown), and to slow flow through rates (to increase sedimentation). Both water and sediment concentrations of pesticides were lower at the outlets of both VTS than at the inlet, demonstrating the ability of both systems to effectively reduce pesticide loads from farm runoff. Turbidity

²¹ An alternative irrigation strategy that reduces run-off from overhead sprinklers is to use “hand-move” lines so that the field is irrigated in several sets. Compared to solid-set sprinklers, where fields are irrigated in a single set, the overall application rate of hand-move sprinklers is lower.

(a measure of sediment load) and nutrient levels were consistently lower at the outlet of one VTS, but not the other. The effectiveness of the VTS to retain pesticides carried in farm run off appears to vary, and is dependent upon the manner in which individual pesticides interact with sediment as they are retained, residence time, effective contact with vegetation and other factors in each VTS.

Anderson *et al.* (2008) built upon the work of Hunt *et al.* (2007, 2008) and demonstrated that a vegetated ditch system was effective at reducing pesticide concentrations, especially when used in conjunction with **Landguard**[®] treatment. While some pesticides (organochlorines and pyrethroids) showed declines after treatment in the sedimentation and vegetated sections of the ditch, diazinon (an organophosphate) was not sufficiently removed during the VTS residence times observed in the study. **Landguard**[®] was able to effectively remove diazinon.

Factors that influence practice effectiveness:

The case of vegetation

Research conducted in irrigated row crops in the Central Coast region suggests that the effectiveness of VTS and vegetated ditches can vary based on site specific characteristics, and the design and maintenance of the practice. The value of vegetation as described above is best demonstrated in systems receiving low volume of water with low levels of pollutants and contaminants, such as water flowing off of range land (e.g., Tate *et al.* 2006). The impact is less evident in typical narrow V-shaped ditches and treatment ponds receiving high volumes of water with high levels of pollutants and contaminants. Cahn *et al.* (2009) found that VTS and vegetated ditches were not consistently capable of reducing the concentration of suspended sediments and nutrients in water, nor coliform and *E. coli* bacteria, in the run off from research trials in irrigated vegetable crops in the Central Coast region. Supporting practices, appropriate design, residence time (the amount of time water remains in the VTS), contaminant load, turbidity (amount of suspended solids), and contact with vegetation all influence the effectiveness of VTS. Overall, the research provides a reminder that efficacy of conservation practices varies widely. The impact of removing them is dependent upon how effectively they were installed and managed.

In addition to uncertainty regarding the ability of VTS to handle the volume of water and contaminants typically discharged from irrigated row crops (particularly those without tile drainage²²), difficulty in maintaining these practices may reduce their effectiveness. Local soils vary in texture and structure, with some being more challenging for establishment of effective VTS than others. Visits to farms in the area revealed an instance where water flowed around the vegetation in a VTS, making little contact with it. In such cases, the effectiveness of the system is compromised. Growers and UC Cooperative Extension personnel recount difficulty in maintaining VTS in optimum conditions, and effectiveness of VTS undergoes continuous assessment by growers, extension personnel and research scientists.

Given the persistent problems with excess nutrients, sediment and pesticides in agricultural runoff in the region, suites of conservation practices used in tandem are appropriate. While VTS may not be universally or solely effective, both the extensive body of literature and local research suggest they are an important component of water quality

²² Tiled drainage systems are generally installed in soils with poor drainage. Without installation of such drainage, fields are prone to waterlogging. Less water tends to be discharged from such systems, and any water discharged has already passed through the soil, a potent filtration system that significantly reduces sediment and pesticide loads, though not necessarily nutrients.

management. Since their level of effectiveness varies based on site-specific characteristics, proper design and maintenance, it is difficult to know precisely how reduced use of these systems may impact water quality. However, where they have been found to be effective at reducing pollutant transport downstream, their loss is practically certain to reverse water quality gains at the farm level.

Removing trees and shrubs: Trees and shrubs in the agricultural landscape may be present as hedgerows, windbreaks, wood lots, field border plantings, and stands of native vegetation, especially along streams or rivers. According to USDA Natural Resources Conservation Service standards (NRCS 2002), hedgerows may serve as living fences, provide food and habitat for wildlife, create barriers for pesticide drift, dust and odors, and improve the landscape appearance. These plantings may provide habitat for predator and pollinator insect populations (Denys and Tschardt 2001, Earnshaw 2003, Kremen *et al.* 2002, Pickett and Bugg 1998), and reduce pest populations and displace noxious weeds (Ehler *et al.* 2002, Long and Pease 2005).²³

Landscape connectivity is required to maintain wildlife populations that are well balanced in both numbers and composition (e.g. predators and prey) (Soulé, 2001). Corridors of vegetation connecting areas of habitat can provide critical connectivity and serve as “stepping stone reserves” for insects, pollinators, seed dispersers, bats, birds, and other species (Penrod *et al.* 2001; Rosenberg and Noon 1997). Use of tree patches has been demonstrated to be important for red-legged frog populations, which move away from water sources in the non-breeding season (Chan-McCleod and Moy, 2007).

Vegetation loss plays a role in landscape-level habitat fragmentation, which persists as the most widespread and pernicious threat to wildlife worldwide (e.g., Millenium Ecosystem Assessment 2005, Groom *et al.* 2006). In a conference in which participants identified 20 key wildlife corridors, gaps in habitat cover is listed as a primary barrier to animal movement in 35% of the corridors identified in the Central Coast region (Penrod *et al.*, 2001).

Hedgerows and other stands of trees or shrubs can have a beneficial effect of reducing wind velocities in their vicinity. Dispersal of pathogens with dust has been documented (Chang *et al.*, 2001, Lee *et al.*, 2006, Whyte *et al.* 2001). If a pathogen capable of dispersal by dust and wind is present near a crop field, the removal of hedgerows or other vegetation that reduce dust on crops may compromise not only crop quality, but also food safety. At this time there is little information to verify dispersal of pathogens by dust locally, or to define the extent to which hedgerows provide their intended services to both wildlife and crops.

Removing wetland or riparian vegetation: Riparian vegetation provides terrestrial habitat, aquatic habitat, stream bank stability, shade, and large woody debris. Vegetative debris in waterways may increase retention of sediment moving in them, thereby improving water quality downstream and contributing to healthy watershed functions. The vegetation provides ecological services that support local wildlife populations dependent upon intact vegetation around water sources for habitat and food (Kocher and Harris 2007).

Long, intact riparian corridors can provide regionally important wildlife movement corridors for both aquatic and terrestrial animals (Penrod *et al.*, 2001). The unique qualities of riparian zones may make them habitat for a particularly diverse population of wildlife (Naiman *et al.* 1993). Local research in a restored riparian zone

²³ It should be noted that reasons other than food safety concerns may discourage growers from using some non-crop vegetation. For example, an economically significant pest that vectors a viral disease in lettuce is associated with the landscaping plant alyssum (often inter-planted with organic lettuce to attract beneficial insects) and ice plant (commonly planted for erosion control) (Bryant, 2008). Koike *et al.* (2009) documented that thrips on alyssum plants were carrying a virus that causes *Impatiens necrotic spot virus* (INVS) in lettuce. Growers interviewed in the course of researching this report also noted concerns about dispersal of weed seeds from unmanaged non-crop vegetation (e.g., vegetation that grows in drainage ditches without intentional planting).

demonstrated that many local species use riparian corridors, and that restoring damaged or cleared riparian vegetation to support wildlife is challenging and expensive, and requires close attention to original features to ensure that appropriate habitat characteristics are restored (Queheillalt and Morrison 2006). Maintenance of wide, well-vegetated riparian zones appears to be very important for large predators, such as the mountain lion. Hilty and Merenlender (2004) found that mountain lions were 11 times more likely to be found in riparian zones than in surrounding vineyards.

Riparian habitat was listed as a key feature in 65% of the wildlife corridors Penrod et al. (2001) identify in the Central Coast region. Local river systems and their riparian boundaries, including the Salinas River, Santa Ynez River, Uvas Creek, Llagas Creek and San Antonio Creek, were all specifically mentioned as linkage features in the corridors (Penrod *et al.*, 2001). The riparian corridors along these rivers and streams provide important habitat connectivity for large and small mammals, southern steelhead and neotropical migratory birds (Penrod *et al.* 2001).

Increased canopy cover in riparian zones may prevent water temperatures from rising during warm seasons, thereby improving survival of some aquatic species (Kocher and Harris, 2007). Many creeks and rivers within the Central Coast region, including the Salinas River, are designated as **Critical Habitat** for the steelhead, which is federally listed as Threatened (NMFS 2005). Adequate water quality, including cool water temperatures, are necessary for steelhead to persist in areas of spawning and rearing habitat. During the summer, the cover and shading provided by riparian vegetation is essential to keeping water temperatures cool enough for the species (David Boughton, Research Ecologist, NOAA, personal communication). High water temperatures and poor water quality adversely affect steelhead both by direct effects and by changing competition factors with more tolerant species (Moyle and Williams 1990). Riparian vegetation is also critical in steelhead management as it provides large debris in the waterways, which creates changes in stream flow that facilitate abundance of food sources upon which steelhead rely (Thompson *et al.* 2006). Also, insects falling off of riparian vegetation into the water are an important source of food for steelhead (Rundio and Lindley 2008). Aquatic macroinvertebrate populations tend to be greater in and near riparian zones with vegetation. The explanation for this finding is not yet clear, but suggests that riparian vegetation may be important to ecological balance of aquatic life in ways that are not yet fully understood (Anderson *et al.* 2003).

The discussion at the end of Part II explains the impact of food safety related changes on the ability to use recently flooded land. Removal of riparian vegetation is practically certain to increase the amount of sediment that enters waterways and moves downstream, potentially carrying pollutants (e.g., pesticides) that adhere to sediment and have adverse impacts on steelhead trout and wildlife near riparian zones.

Reduced construction and discontinued use or removal of engineered water bodies: Engineered water bodies specifically mentioned in the survey include ditches and farm ponds, which may include irrigation reservoirs, irrigation runoff recovery ponds, and sediment basins. These are management tools that growers use to receive, capture or store excess water, capture sediment or convey water safely across a property. Their decision to discontinue use of such strategies should be viewed as loss of the erosion control or other resource management benefits they provide, not destruction of natural habitat. Nonetheless, these systems are noted to have critical ecological value for some wildlife. In many regions, financial resources and technical support have been offered to growers as an incentive to manage these water sources to support wildlife (Wolinsky, 2005).

As noted above, the threatened California red-legged frog may be found in Central Coast region irrigation reservoirs (Swaim Biological, Inc., 2007). Information documenting use of these water sources by wildlife is not extensive, but as noted above, the surveys that have been published list several species of snakes, frogs, salamanders and birds that have been observed in farm ponds, particularly where there is suitable terrestrial habitat nearby. The impact of

removing these water bodies is dependent upon factors such as their proximity to suitable terrestrial habitat, other water bodies, and how they are managed (e.g., Does water level fluctuate? Are they seasonally drained? Are they treated with copper sulfate? Does the water or sediment contain high levels of contaminants?)

Sediment detention basins (also called sediment ponds or settling ponds) hold storm water and tail water, allowing sedimentation (soil to drop out of water and settle to the bottom) before water is discharged, thus preventing sediment from entering nearby water bodies. They may also reduce flooding risk by managing surges in runoff (NRCS 2008). Sediment basins are well established management practices in many farm environments. Although they do not completely address water quality concerns, they are widely accepted as at least partially effective as a component of a suite of practices to reduce nutrient, sediment and contaminant loads in water. As noted above in Hunt *et al.* (2007, 2008) and Anderson *et al.* (2008), some pesticides are removed with sediments as they settle out. Even if these management practices do not completely address sediment reduction goals, they may provide important improvements in water quality relevant for local wildlife. For example, Wood *et al.* (2009) found that western toad tadpoles could tolerate turbidity at low levels but not higher levels, such as those of untreated agricultural discharge.

Another key function of sediment detention basins is to capture eroded soil from cropland and prevent it from being transported downstream where it will accumulate in lower gradient channels and waterways. Sediment basins, therefore, play a critical role in reducing flooding frequency by detaining runoff and keeping local drainages open during winter storm events. If food safety requirements result in the abandonment of sediment basins, then downstream farm flooding will increase unless channel dredging is increased. This, in turn, would reduce growers' ability to use flood-prone acres, since flooded land is considered a food safety risk.

To the extent that engineered water bodies used to support water quality improvement (e.g., settling ponds, use of VTS to reduce sediment, nutrient, pesticide and pathogen loads prior to discharge) are abandoned, it is practically certain that unless other management practices are substituted to address loss of VTS services, water quality at the farm level will be adversely affected. Volume of sediments and certain pesticides entering waterways are particularly likely to increase. This impact will likely be more pronounced in areas without tiled drainage systems.

Destruction of natural water body by draining or filling: Removal of water sources in a region characterized by a long dry season is likely to adversely affect local and migratory wildlife populations. It will certainly adversely affect any animals living in the water source, such as fish or amphibians depending upon it for a stage of the life cycle. If natural water bodies are habitat for endangered or protected species, their destruction may be deemed unlawful (Symonds 2008). Both locally and nationally, many endangered plant and animal species depend on increasingly fragmented wetlands. These areas often support concentrated populations of sensitive species, in part because so much original wetland area has been converted to other land use (Noss *et al.*, 2001).

Wetlands also provide many of the services described above for VTS, as they are essentially natural VTS, though natural wetlands may become less effective over time if channels form that allow water to flow through them more rapidly with less contact with vegetation (Knox *et al.* 2008). Locally, Dayton *et al.* (2006) demonstrated that nitrate concentrations in a natural wetland were greatest where farm runoff entered the wetland, and decreased as the water flowed through the wetland. Knox *et al.* (2008) demonstrated that wetlands may be capable of retaining pathogens, but that these same pathogens may be released later if a scouring flow passes through the wetland.

Wetlands may also mitigate flood effects by temporarily holding water during flood peaks, and subsequently allowing drainage downstream or to groundwater drainage (Potter 1994). Removal of natural water bodies is practically certain to have adverse impacts on wildlife and water quality.

Summary of Environmental Impacts: The degree to which on-farm management strategies adopted in response to food safety concerns may have generated adverse impacts on ecological health is not known at this time. The impact of shifting management strategies is not well defined because there is not quantitative data to describe the extent to which grower reported actions occur in the landscape. Acreage affected, number of water bodies filled, type of vegetation removed, and many other details are necessary to determine *actual* impact. The intent of this review is to provide background information to describe the operation and potential impacts of these strategies in Central Coast irrigated row crop systems.

The discontinued use of appropriately placed, and properly designed and maintained vegetated practices may also reduce the potential for other interdependent practices to protect water quality at a particular site. A combination of numerous strategies, including use of materials for treatment of field or tailwater, improved irrigation and nutrient management technologies, and continued adaptation of conservation practices for local conditions, provides innovative ways to address long standing water quality problems. If vegetation is lost from some farms as a component of these strategies, greater reliance on the other components will be required.

Adverse impacts on amphibians from both direct attempts to eliminate them, and indirect impacts of removal of water sources, are also practically certain if extensive removal of water bodies occurs in the farm landscape. Also practically certain is adverse impact on local steelhead and other aquatic species if significant riparian vegetation removal proceeds. Impacts on other wildlife are difficult to assess without more information regarding the extent to which wildlife use existing farm resources (non-crop vegetation and water bodies) as habitat.

Cumulative and Synergistic Effects: This report has not thoroughly considered cumulative and synergistic environmental effects related to food safety practices in the Central Coast region, although it is reasonable to expect that they occur. Cumulative impacts result from the incremental impact of an action when added to other past, present, and reasonably foreseeable future actions. Cumulative impacts can result from individually minor but collectively significant actions taking place over a period of time.²⁴ Synergistic effects occur when interactions produce more than additive effects, and are well documented throughout the natural world (e.g., Cunningham and Cunningham 2008, Primack 2008, Wright 2007). With synergistic effects, the total impact of two or more threats – such as chemical exposure and habitat removal – can exceed what would be expected from their independent effects (Groom *et al.* 2008).

Cumulative effects typically result from multiple stressors. For example, increased hunting of a certain species for food safety concerns may not lead to significant adverse effects on the population. But when combined with other stressors – such as increased chemical ingestion, exposure to sound cannons, the need to navigate around more fences, and reduced habitat in which to find shelter, mates, and food – the combined effect may prove lethal. D'Amore *et al.* (2009) describe an example of this in the Elkhorn Slough area of Monterey County. In this area and across many parts of the region, the cumulative effect of habitat fragmentation and degradation, combined with the well-documented adverse impacts of non-native bullfrogs on the threatened California red-legged frog (D'Amore *et al.*, 2009; Doubledee *et al.* 2003; Lawler *et al.* 1999) has led to declines in red-legged frog populations.

Regarding synergistic impacts, removal of vegetation, application of **copper sulfate**, and other management practices documented to occur in the Central Coast region may mix in particularly lethal combinations that scientists have not begun to analyze. Documenting cumulative and **synergistic effects** in the Central Coast region could require years of intensive research.

²⁴ See CEQ document referring to National Environmental Policy Act. See <http://www.blm.gov/pgdata/etc/medialib/blm/wy/information/NEPA/cfodocs/howell.Par.8634.File.dat/20ch5.pdf>

PART IV. Co-Management and Key Issues

A. What is Co-Management?

As described above, pressures from buyers and auditors have resulted in reduced use of certain in-field conservation management practices, with serious environmental and food safety implications. Understandably, some authors have described this as a “conflict” or “apparent conflict” between food safety and environmental protection (Stuart *et al.* 2006, Bianchi *et al.* 2008, Crohn and Bianchi 2008). The conflict pitches two largely supported societal goals – public health and environmental protection – against one another.

In an attempt to achieve both goals, stakeholders in the Central Coast region are currently working towards “**co-management**” strategies. These stakeholders include growers, environmental non-profits, farm organizations, government agencies, produce companies, and industry trade organizations. The current **co-management** challenge and the key issues stakeholders describe in the Central Coast region are an important case study to evaluate as new food safety standards are applied in other regions or nationally.

While “**co-management**” can be used in different ways, here it is defined as *an approach to minimize microbiological hazards associated with food production while simultaneously conserving soil, water, air, wildlife, and other natural resources*. The term co-management has a long history in fisheries and other natural resources where it implies multiple stakeholders jointly managing the resource base in a way that balances protection with production (e.g., Pomeroy and Rivera-Guieb 2005, Wilson *et al.* 2003). Within food safety, co-management has roots in a 2007 conference organized by University of California in cooperation with agency and industry stakeholders (Bianchi *et al.* 2008). It is based on the premise that food safety and ecological health goals are attainable and compatible.

B. Towards Co-Management for Food Safety and Ecological Health

Co-management for food safety and ecological health has great appeal for growers. The 2009 grower survey noted that eighty percent (80%, n = 123) of growers agreed or strongly agreed that it is their responsibility to protect food safety on their farms. Less than 1% (n = 1) disagreed and the rest either had no opinion or did not answer the question (RCD 2009). Similarly, 80% (n = 123) agreed or strongly agreed with the statement, “I feel it is my responsibility to protect water quality and the environment on my farm.” Less than 2% (n = 3) disagreed or strongly disagreed with the statement, and the rest either expressed no opinion or did not answer the question (RCD 2009). Growers clearly value food safety and ecological health and are committed to working towards both goals. **Co-management** allows growers to manage for both goals while also maintaining economic viability.

Co-management is science-based, adaptive, collaborative, commodity-specific, and site specific. *Science-based* means building management practices upon a solid scientific foundation. *Adaptive* entails staying current with new scientific findings and incorporating them into management decisions. *Collaborative* encompasses tapping expertise held by resource agency staff, scientists, growers, food safety professionals, and others to manage for both environmental and food safety goals. *Commodity-specific* involves matching management practices to specific crops rather than adopting a “one size fits all” approach. Last, *site specific* implies knowing the conditions under which a given practice does (or does not) accomplish food safety and conservation goals.

With respect to the last principle (*site specific*), **co-management** avoids absolutes. It rejects the notion that a given practice is categorically good or bad. Instead, co-managers apply practices in ways that maximize their contribution

to food safety and ecological health. Scientifically grounded “*if...then...*” statements can be helpful in this regard by clarifying the conditions under which a practice is most advisable. For example

- *If* a field sits directly adjacent to a pasture and downslope from it, *then* a vegetated buffer is useful for mechanical filtration of pathogen-containing manure particles before they enter the farm.
- *If* a field sits next to a road traversed by manure-carrying trucks, *then* planting hedgerows or windbreaks may help intercept windblown dust particles that might transport pathogens onto the field.
- *If* a field contains Brussels sprouts, artichokes, or other crops that are cooked before eating (which kills bacteria), *then* a different set of food safety measures than those for produce that is eaten raw may apply.

While specific recommendations lie beyond the scope of this report, these examples show the kind of **co-management** strategies possible. The main point is to provide useful, concrete guidance for accomplishing both food safety and ecological health, rather than make blanket statements about practices being appropriate or inappropriate, or prioritizing one goal to the detriment of the other.

Several challenges to **co-management** exist, and Central Coast stakeholder groups continue to work towards defining specific **co-management** strategies. Efforts to achieve co-management began with numerous industry led meetings, revisions of food safety and conservation guidelines, and a 2007 conference of scientist and stakeholders (Bianchi *et al.* 2008). They have continued with creation of a “Farm Food Safety and Conservation Network” of diverse stakeholders that meets monthly to facilitate **co-management** efforts.²⁵

Qualitative interviews revealed several grower attempts to co-manage in their production areas. For example, growers with diverse operations have temporarily shifted where crops are grown in order to reduce proximity of vegetated conservation practices to leafy greens.²⁶ Other growers who are subject to private standards from produce firms negotiated or altered business arrangements in order to continue the use of conservation practices. While these represent small steps, regional stakeholders continue to refine management guidelines.

C. Key Issues

Stakeholders face many challenges while working toward **co-management**. This section presents five key issues related to food safety that are critical to ongoing **co-management** efforts as well as the development of future policy. These issues have been identified by multiple sources, including: 1) the 2007 co-management conference mentioned above; 2) the Farm Food Safety and Conservation Network; 3) interviews with regional experts; 4) the 2007 and 2009 grower surveys; and 5) authors’ extensive interactions over a 6-month period with this project’s 36-person Technical Advisory Committee, which served as a *de facto* co-management focus group.

Key food safety issues that impact **co-management** include: the use of private corporate food safety program requirements, liability and litigation risk, concerns about possible effects of national food safety standards, the role of value-added products, and the lack of scientific information. Understanding and addressing these issues could greatly aid co-management efforts and will be critical when considering new food safety policies.

²⁵ The mission of the Network is “to facilitate the coordination of related organizations to support the agricultural industry’s efforts to reduce food safety risks through methods which also minimize or avoid impacts to water quality, wildlife and habitat through education, training, research, communication and outreach.” (http://www.awqa.org/networkwiki/index.php?title=NetworkWiki:Community_Portal)

²⁶ Growers indicate that even if sufficient acreage exists to buffer leafy greens by growing them in the interior of a large field, crop rotation requirements make this a short-term solution.

Private Corporate Food Safety Program Requirements

Private corporate food safety programs may be created and managed by processors, shippers, major buying organizations, and/or third-party auditing companies, and often vary significantly from state-sanctioned standards such as the LGMA (Produce Safety Project 2009, RCD 2009). These programs have arisen for multiple purposes, not the least of which is to minimize the legal risk described above. One-third of the 154 participants in the 2009 grower survey reported being held to more than one set of food safety standards (RCD 2009). Based primarily on interview and survey data, this section raises seven issues surrounding private corporate programs' key role in driving on-farm practices that cause environmental and other concerns.

Lack of transparency. In many cases, standards used by private food safety programs are considered proprietary information and companies insist that suppliers sign a confidentiality statement precluding them from discussing or otherwise sharing the standards. Standards used by businesses in the food safety inspection industry (e.g., Primus Labs and NSF Davis Fresh) and other third-party certifier companies hired by buyers to inspect operations, are often subject to less stringent confidentiality requirements. Growers face many challenges planning for co-management, and having to adhere to standards they cannot discuss adds to their concerns. The designation of corporate food safety standards as 'proprietary' allows companies to impose requirements that are not subject to environmental review, posing significant challenges to an analysis of the ecological implications of these standards

Some conservation groups (including The Nature Conservancy) are also concerned that the secrecy surrounding private standards allows companies to impose requirements with unknown environmental and fiscal implications.

Questionable scientific basis for standards. Growers, farm organizations, and conservation groups have expressed concern about the scientific support for private corporate food safety standards. Private companies and/or groups of companies appear to have specific requirements for buffer widths and other practices that vary widely from company to company and may not be grounded in scientific data. For example, private standards reviewed for this report revealed up to a 10-fold difference in width requirements for **bare ground buffers** around fields. They also showed 6- to 30-fold differences in post-flood waiting periods before crops can be grown there again. Such discrepancies illustrate the variable interpretation of scientific evidence regarding processes of contamination and how best to manage for contamination risk.

Questions regarding scientific support become a serious concern for growers when compliance with the private standards is costly and/or disrupts management of their farms. A survey of leafy greens growers found that growers' costs for modifications made specifically for LGMA compliance averaged \$21,490, or \$13.60/acre (Hardesty and Kusunose, 2009). Growers who sell their produce to more than one company may be forced to implement the most stringent of each of the various requirements in order to avoid penalties. Growers, farm organizations, and conservation groups have expressed concern that food safety programs requiring specific practices not only lack a scientific basis, but may also undermine both environmental and food safety goals. Examples include removing vegetated buffers, grassed waterways, and constructed wetlands, all of which can help growers maintain water quality and minimize pathogen risk under certain conditions (see Part III).

Inconsistent interpretation and application of food safety requirements. According to interviews conducted in 2007, as well as grower interviews conducted in 2009, inconsistent interpretation and application of private corporate standards by auditors and inspectors persist as major concerns. The 2009 grower survey confirmed these findings. It documented that a higher percentage of growers disagree than agree with statements that food safety auditors/inspectors are consistent in their interpretation of either the LGMA standards or other food safety programs (RCD 2009). For example, 52% of growers who adhere to LGMA requirements disagreed or strongly disagreed

with the statement “*Other [non-CDFA] food safety auditors/inspectors are consistent in their interpretation of the LGMA Metrics and audit documents.*” Only 23% agreed with the statement and none strongly agreed. The remainder did not answer the question or indicated that they had no opinion. The survey report indicates that insufficient technical capacity may contribute to this problem and recommends that auditors/inspectors possess knowledge of microbiology, human health, agriculture, natural resource management, and other relevant topics (RCD 2009).

Growers interviewed in 2007 and in 2009 report that in many cases auditors intentionally vary interpretation and application based on market conditions. Multiple growers described instances where an auditor rejected a field for food safety concerns only to return a few days later to accept the same crop. Conversely, interviews also document situations where excess supply had led auditors to reject a crop on a minor technicality, i.e., for something that had not been a prior concern (see Appendix L for examples).

One of the 36 technical advisors to this project, Devon Zagory, is the past owner of a food safety auditing company. He was able to help interpret the findings and provide additional context, especially regarding the role that market forces play:

“In the absence of government regulation of food safety auditing, a market for produce audit companies has developed. Many companies currently offer food safety audit services and, as is the case in markets, great diversity occurs in auditors and their qualifications. Auditors face no formal requirements or qualifications, nor do they have any explicit educational or licensing requirements. Price competition among auditors and audit companies adds another layer of complexity. Such market forces perhaps inevitably lead to a tendency toward less educated and less qualified auditors. There is also variability in oversight of auditors by the audit companies they represent. Nevertheless, auditors can exert a great deal of influence over growers because a satisfactory audit outcome is often required for market access. This can result in uninformed or even incorrect information and requirements articulated by auditors.”

(Personal communication, Devon Zagory)

Food safety “arms race.” Growers, environmentalists, and other stakeholders are concerned that food safety standards used by private companies escalate because they are used as a marketing advantage. A Canadian consortium of food industry leaders and government agencies recently agreed that “food safety should be a non-competitive matter” (Chambers 2008). Evidence suggests this is not the reality in the U.S. For example, the Food Safety Leadership Council²⁷ (FSLC) issued what one of its members (Publix) has called “enhanced” On-Farm Produce Standards. The Western Growers Association called the FSLC standards “the beginning of a destructive food safety ‘arms race’ where different groups of produce buyers, in an effort to claim that they have safer produce than the next, will impose on fresh produce suppliers ever more stringent, expensive, and scientifically indefensible food safety requirements...”²⁸ Several other industry consortiums maintain their own private food safety standards, such as the Global Food Safety Initiative, the Safe Quality Food Program, and GlobalGAP.

Interviews with growers support the “arms race” phenomenon. As one grower shared: “Everyone is going above the [LGMA] metrics. It’s about ego. Trying to out-food-safety the other guy.” The food safety manager on another farm noted, “Standards above and beyond are not based on safety, but are a marketing tool.” A *USA Today* article quotes a company employee claiming “the most stringent food safety standards in the country” (Schmit 2006). Growers

²⁷ FSLC is a consortium of large food retailers including McDonalds, Wal-Mart, Walt Disney, Darden Restaurants, and Publix. The Publix cover letter and FSLC standards are available at: <http://www.perishablepundit.com/index.php?date=11/13/07&pundit=1>

²⁸ Letter downloaded from: <http://www.perishablepundit.com/PunditImages/WGAIpublixletter-11-06-2007.pdf>

indicate that private standards that exceed officially reviewed programs such as the LGMA increase and further contribute to rising costs associated with escalating requirements.

Private food safety programs can contravene environmental laws. Growers indicate that they are in some cases pressured by their buyers or auditors to act in ways that violate environmental laws and regulations. For example, removing vegetation can constitute loss of **Critical Habitat** for species protected under the U.S. Endangered Species Act, several of which occur in Arizona, California, and other leafy greens production areas. The documented removal of conservation practices can also place growers in violation of the U.S. Clean Water Act by increasing nutrient, pesticide, and sediment runoff into rivers and streams, unless growers reduce the runoff in other ways. Vegetation removal that includes native trees could violate local regulation such as Monterey County Ordinance 16.60.030, and would not typically fall under approved agricultural exceptions (Monterey County 2009). As noted earlier, the state highway agency has expressed concern that growers' increased vegetation removal on agency-controlled lands that abut farms could be in violation of environmental laws (Monterey County Farm Bureau 2007).

Certain food safety program measures appear to focus on goals other than food safety. Animals that have not been shown to pose a significant risk to crop contamination are targeted in private food safety programs, and growers report taking steps to eliminate these animals as a result. The motivation is not clear, but may include other industry goals. For example, larger animals can consume and/or damage crops; small animals, such as rodents and amphibians, can also be captured by machinery during harvest and processed along with produce. While unpleasant and a target of litigation efforts, this "foreign object" contamination is not necessarily a food safety issue. Rodents and amphibians are not identified as **animals of significant risk** as defined by the LGMA. Growers and conservation groups are concerned that corporate food safety programs that discourage these animals may be aimed at improving food quality rather than food safety. Respondents of the 2009 mail survey who are subject to LGMA standards as well as those subject to other food safety programs reported that they have been told by auditors or inspectors that wildlife that are not considered **animals of significant risk** (birds, amphibians, and rodents) may still be a risk to food safety. Neither the LGMA nor the scientific review in Part III of this report support such claims of significant food safety risk.

Food safety pressures have caused management changes in operations that do not grow leafy greens and/or crops that are consumed raw. Personal interviews and results from the 2009 grower survey illustrate how food safety pressures have influenced non-leafy greens operations and even crops that are not consumed raw (cooking kills bacteria and dramatically reduces risks of foodborne illness).²⁹ According to findings from the 2009 survey, 50-75% of artichoke growers and 60-80% of Brussels sprout growers reported being told by auditors or buyers that some combination of wildlife, vegetation, and/or water bodies are a risk to food safety. Interviews also revealed that many growers who grow leafy greens as well as non-leafy greens crops applied the same food safety measures to all fields. Vegetable growers who do not grow leafy greens reported adopting the LGMA standards for competitive advantage or to appease concerns from buyers. Extending requirements intended to reduce risk in 'ready to eat' produce to crops that are virtually assured of being cooked before being consumed unnecessarily increases both the

²⁹ Rare exceptions could potentially occur. For example, certain consumers may eat Brussels sprouts and artichokes raw. Also, if a contaminant occurs on the external surface of a product then it could transfer to consumers' hands (and further) before cooking occurs. In general, the agricultural industry prefers to mitigate risk as close to the farm as possible rather than rely on consumer behavior. However, the broad application of measures intended to reduce risk in leafy greens to other, less vulnerable crops in an abundance of caution could have serious ramifications for ecological health and financial sustainability in many agricultural regions.

economic and environmental costs of food safety activities. Results from the 2009 survey show that recent food safety concerns have also affected the strawberry sector.³⁰

Liability and Litigation Risk

Liability and litigation risk can represent a significant challenge to co-management. Data from interviews indicate that growers face increasing pressure from processors and buyers to accept liability for contaminated product. Starting with a landmark 1963 case, the modern notion of “strict liability” arose in California and has spread to all 50 states and much of the industrialized world (California Supreme Court 1963). The concept has persisted as a driving force in food safety litigation (Stearns 2006). Under strict liability, a person who becomes ill after eating produce needs to demonstrate that the produce was contaminated, was used as intended, and caused the sickness. Having demonstrated this, a plaintiff can sue anyone along the chain of production. Actions that growers, shippers, and others take (or do not take) matter relatively little because the plaintiff does not need to prove “negligence” anywhere along the chain.

Until recently, growers who took basic precautionary steps could significantly reduce risk of food safety liability and litigation. Following voluntary FDA recommendations, they usually carried adequate insurance, had their facilities tested by a certifying laboratory, and used contracts that provided extensive indemnification along the entire supply chain (Gilles *et al.* 2004). These measures provided reasonable protection, especially considering that most involvement in litigation and liability for foodborne illness has focused on retailers.

Recent scientific and technological advances have dramatically altered the legal landscape. Improvements in the traceback of produce to growers, and quick appreciation and identification of outbreaks, have shifted legal attention to other parties in the distribution chain all the way back to the growers. Using genetic fingerprinting, bar codes, and other techniques, scientists can now trace a specific pathogen from a sick person to the processing facility, and from there to the farm where the food was grown. As the chain of evidence has extended back to the individual farm or facility, so too has strict liability. Regardless of where along the supply chain the contamination event may have occurred (typically difficult or impossible to determine), the grower will now likely be swept up in the lawsuits that follow. The result is an ongoing spate of large legal settlements, often for millions of dollars. This has serious implications for growers and for agricultural sustainability in general, including greater challenges regarding insurance (see Appendix L).

Growers have expressed strong concern about how the implementation of on-farm food safety practices influences legal risks. On one hand, they face immense pressure to implement food safety practices that run counter to federal and state environmental regulations. This places them at risk of fines and other penalties. On the other hand, growers who do not fully implement environmentally-damaging food safety practices, yet still manage to sell their crops, face increased food safety litigation risk. Growers fear that food safety legal challenges are unlikely to ease without policy reform. They also anticipate legal issues related to new practices and technologies such as irradiation (see Appendix L). Growers are concerned that a practice that FDA considers voluntary could become mandatory as a result of lawsuits. At least one prominent food safety litigator has already said as much, noting that failure to irradiate may lead to punitive damages because it could “constitute a conscious disregard of a known risk” (Marler 2009).

³⁰ According to the 2009 RCD mail survey, over 43% of strawberry growers had been told that wildlife was a risk to food safety, 8.7% had been told that non-crop vegetation was a risk to food safety, and 26.1% had been told that water bodies were a risk to food safety. Interviews with 23 strawberry growers (2007-2008) found that approximately 39% now use fences to deter wildlife, 43% use poisoned bait, and 35% use traps for wildlife.

National Food Safety Standards

Legislation and ensuing national produce standards could either strengthen co-management efforts or undermine them. Concurrent with legislative initiatives on Capitol Hill is an effort to create a National Leafy Greens Marketing Agreement (NLGMA). Proposed by a group of agricultural associations representing the leafy greens industry, the NLGMA would implement best practices and a corresponding verification program for reducing microbial contamination (see www.NLGMA.org). The proposed NLGMA would be modeled after the California LGMA, and would require USDA approval and administration instead of the FDA. This section highlights several stakeholder concerns regarding possible national standards raised in interviews with regional experts through the development of this report.

Addressing the food safety “arms race”. National standards created by FDA and/or USDA/NLGMA may inadvertently incentivize private corporations to develop requirements that exceed those national standards. As experienced in California, private corporate standards may create an “arms race” phenomenon, and drive increasingly aggressive on-farm management practices despite a more widely accepted set of standards. New national produce safety guidelines could have the unintended consequence of ratcheting these private standards higher, resulting in increased environmental impacts.

Secrecy surrounding private standards makes it difficult to assess both the level of increased environmental or fiscal impacts these corporate requirements may cause, as well as the information and assumptions that drive them. Interview data from growers suggests that a ratcheting above any new federal standards could occur for multiple reasons including marketing advantage (see above). Growers and other stakeholders are concerned that this could: 1) exacerbate environmental, economic, and other concerns featured in this report; 2) create confusion in the market rather than clarity; 3) perpetuate doubt about the role of science in food safety standards; and 4) generate consumer doubt about the adequacy of the national standards due to the presence of private standards that exceed national requirements.

National standards could help resolve these concerns if the standards clearly require corporate programs to be transparent, science based, and otherwise consistent with the principles of “co-management.”

Ensuring a scientific foundation. Proposed legislation reviewed for this report calls for the use of best available science. However, as this document illustrates, current scientific understanding of processes of crop contamination is quite limited. Stakeholders are concerned that the current lack of scientific understanding could lead to national standards that stretch beyond what existing science can support, and also are subject to a regulatory process that will be unable to keep up with constantly evolving scientific findings. As noted earlier, scientific studies are already underway that, once completed, should shed important light on the process of contamination. Studies such as these can create significant breakthroughs that should be reflected in national food safety standards on an ongoing basis, making them truly science-based.

Ensuring Flexibility. Concerns persist that national standards developed in, and administered from, Washington DC could entail a “one size fits all” approach unsuitable to a diverse range of locations, crops, and production methods. As noted earlier, growers report that ‘leafy green’ food safety pressures have spilled over into non-leafy greens operations including crops such as artichokes and Brussels sprouts that are cooked before consumption (which kills bacteria). Yet they are required to comply with the same strict standards as crops that are eaten raw. The U.S. produces an immense diversity of crops for multiple end uses, under a wide range of growing conditions and farming practices.

Organic production, which continues to expand throughout the region, requires growers to “maintain or improve the natural resources of the operation” in order to keep their organic certification. National and state organic standards define natural resources to include “soil, water, wetlands, woodlands, and wildlife” (U.S. Department of Agriculture 2007, p. 7). Food safety requirements entailing removal of wildlife, non-crop vegetation, and water bodies may run counter to these organic standards.

Industry Movement into Value Added Products

Bagged salads, known as “value-added products,” have transformed the produce industry, recently becoming the second biggest selling produce item in U.S. grocery stores (Consumer Reports 2006). Numerous foodborne illness outbreaks have been linked to bagged salads, most notably the 2006 spinach *E. coli* outbreak (CDC 2006). Several growers and conservation organizations strongly believe that bagged products are largely responsible for food safety issues relating to leafy green outbreaks. In October 2009, the U.S. Department of Agriculture funded a 3-year, multi-university study to explore growth of *E. coli* and other pathogens in these products (Swedberg 2009).

What exactly is the purported link between bagged salads and on-farm environmental concerns? The theory is that environmentally destructive on-farm management practices are being required in response to food safety risk that is largely driven by this category of product. In other words, the theory is that large-scale industry movement into bagged products has increased foodborne illnesses outbreaks, which in turn has led to a misguided crackdown on wildlife, water bodies, and non-crop vegetation.

The USDA-funded study will shed light on pathogen growth in bagged products during shipping and storage, but that is not the only concern. Another potential connection centers on how processed salads have contributed to an increase in harvesting by machines – an increase noted in LGMA (2008). Unlike human harvesters, machines inadvertently harvest frogs and other small wildlife that are concealed in crops. Machines process these “foreign objects” (or parts of them) into bags which are shipped to buyers. The resulting consumer reaction may lead buyers to discourage wildlife or habitat that supports wildlife near crops.

Evidence indicates that leafy greens tend to create more illnesses per outbreak than other types of produce. In a recent analysis of 10,421 foodborne disease outbreaks dating back to 1973, CDC researchers noted that “the median size of leafy green-associated outbreaks (18 illnesses) was twice the median size of non-leafy green-associated outbreaks” (Herman *et al.* 2008). Centralized processing plants with larger geographic ranges increase risks of dispersed outbreaks (Altekruse *et al.* 1997). Contaminated lettuce mixed and bagged in a centralized plant can impact more consumers than a single head of contaminated lettuce. In some cases, greens from different states (and/or Mexico) are mixed before packaging. Experts from the produce industry report that cross contamination in wash water is a possibility in leafy greens processing plants (see Appendix L). Consumers as well as those in the produce industry have raised concerns that extended shelf lives of processed products and the plastic packaging itself may promote bacterial growth in bagged products.

Stakeholders continue to discuss and debate the existence of a linkage between incidence of foodborne disease outbreaks and the rise of processed leafy greens products. Several non-profit organizations, as well as experts interviewed, suggest a possible connection, however, no known quantitative studies have explored this question. Insufficient data exist at this time to determine whether a correlation (let alone causation) exists between the rise in value added products and incidence of foodborne illness. Any effort to demonstrate a link would need to take into account numerous important considerations. An initial list of important factors appears in Appendix L.

The Role of Science

Scientific research focused on food safety and environmental implications of on-farm management practices remains limited, though several new studies are either planned or already in progress, including the wildlife *E. coli* study mentioned in Part III. Appendix K briefly describes several of these projects.

Based on a 2007 conference, Bianchi, Mercer and Crohn (2008) and Crohn and Bianchi (2008) identify areas that both food safety and ecological health professionals agree require further research: 1) persistence and fate of pathogens in the crop and in conservation practices; 2) pathways by which pathogens move through the crop production system; and 3) identification of environmental conditions that promote pathogen survival and proliferation.³¹ This report builds on that list, adding new topics and questions that could guide future research to aid co-management (see Part III).

Filling information gaps will allow stakeholders to make more informed decisions regarding important management tradeoffs. Growers are currently asked to make high stakes decisions with low levels of information, the only certainty being that if anything goes wrong they will be held accountable in both legal and public opinion. It is important to acknowledge that even the best scientific efforts will not answer every question or generate 100% certainty. Policy makers and others must make difficult decisions and move forward based on the best available information filtered through societal values. As noted in Bianchi, Mercer, and Cohn (2008), the key is to institute a coordinated process that fills the most critical research gaps on a systematic and continuous basis so that high quality information is regularly available.

³¹ The following website provides a complete summary of conference outcomes and results: <http://groups.ucanr.org/wqfscnf/>

Conclusion

Pathogenic contamination events in fresh produce are, fortunately, extremely rare relative to the amount of produce consumed. The rarity of these events makes detailed understanding of how and why they occur evasive. Improved scientific methods (e.g., source tracking) are helping researchers follow pathways in the landscape to more precisely identify and define important sources and processes of contamination. However, critical information remains poorly defined, and therein lies the challenge for co-management. How do we navigate risk when the comfort of scientific certainty remains unavailable?

Because the stakes for human health are so high, lack of certainty about the details of how pathogen contamination occurs does not allow growers to delay response. On the contrary, it has led food industry members to identify a broad suite of possible food safety risks, and to devise management protocols that attempt to minimize those risks. This broad focus has generated concerns that efforts to minimize food safety risk may increase impacts on ecological health, in particular water quality and wildlife populations. Acknowledgement of impacts of various management practices to both food safety and ecological health is essential to forge co-management strategies that capture the best available science and ensure a safe and sustainable food supply. Further, decisions made with incomplete risk information ultimately reflect the values of growers, industry leaders and society at large.

Substantial evidence indicates that food safety measures at times run counter to ecological health goals. The extent to which the contradiction has led, or will lead, to measurable impact on ecological health is uncertain, in part because available information fails to quantify and provide detail regarding changes in practices. It is also hard to quantify because the precise ecological value of conservation practices intended to address water quality, in particular, is poorly defined. An analysis of studies in the region found little conclusive evidence of improved water quality despite reports of substantial implementation of conservation practices (Conley *et al.* 2008). On a smaller scale, and in a unique highly erodible setting, the Elkhorn Slough area in Monterey County has recorded impressive gains in soil conservation and resultant decrease in sediment loads in local waterways (NRCS 2006).

Despite media claims of a “scorched earth” policy being carried out (e.g., Lochhead 2009, Lovett 2008, Abraham 2007, and grower interviews) no studies have yet attempted to quantify environmental changes associated with food safety practices on the Central Coast. That said, at least five adverse environmental impacts are likely to occur due to destruction of riparian vegetation, use of **anticoagulants**, and removal of both natural and engineered water bodies. In some cases (e.g., replacement of vegetated buffers with **bare ground buffers** or removal of dust trapping hedgerows) altered management practices can potentially increase both food safety risk and environmental damage.

Limited information regarding contamination processes has created significant challenges for co-management, especially regarding the role of wildlife. Investigations of foodborne illness outbreaks necessarily occur after something bad has already occurred. Since it would be unethical to create a contamination event intentionally (i.e., a robust “controlled” study that makes people sick), scientists face the formidable task of trying to piece things together after a contamination event has already occurred. The results of investigations can provide important information in understanding management practices that might reduce contamination. But because wildlife are considered potential sources of pathogens, risk management strategies have focused on completely excluding wildlife from the farm, including species for which the literature shows low (or no) frequency of pathogens. Growers report changes in practices involving non-crop vegetation and water bodies on farms that reflect uncertainty regarding risks from wildlife and how these features may attract wildlife. These actions widen the scope of influence to include impacts on water quality as well as wildlife and their habitat.

Several studies are currently underway to examine the sources and vectors of pathogens in the Central Coast, as well as how vegetation may reduce the transport of pathogens in agricultural settings. Further evidence may suggest that the exclusion of wildlife and the removal of vegetation, water bodies, and conservation practices are not the best way to manage food safety risk. If standards are to be science based, it is important for food safety programs to adapt promptly in ways that reflect the most recent scientific findings.

Towards Co-Management

Co-management has been defined in this report as *an approach to minimize microbiological hazards associated with food production while simultaneously conserving soil, water, air, wildlife, and other natural resources*. It is based on the premise that farmers want to produce safe food, desire to be good land stewards, and can do both while still remaining economically viable. Many Central Coast stakeholders are currently working towards co-management but it is not yet a mainstream approach, and they face many challenges from the various food safety programs they often must accommodate to sell their produce. Success in instituting a co-management approach will require those involved in both food safety and ecological health management to increase awareness of each others' concerns and to adjust standards and guidelines accordingly.

The report notes several food safety issues that may impact the success of co-management. These issues remain the primary areas of concern expressed by stakeholders involved in the co-management process and addressing them may be critical if significant progress is to occur. Focused discussion with a wide range of stakeholders undertaken as part of this case study indicates concern about the role of liability, private corporate food safety standards, potential implications of national food safety standards, value-added processed produce, and insufficient scientific information.

Many of these challenges remain controversial and unresolved, and recommending solutions to them lies beyond the scope or intent of this report. Nevertheless, it is critical to understand stakeholder concerns in order to move forward with co-management efforts. These same issues are also important to consider for development and implementation of food safety programs to be applied in other regions or nationally.

Moving Forward

This report provides a snapshot of an evolving issue. Co-management continues to be a challenge, and regional stakeholders will continue to use the best available science to the extent possible to help inform farm-management practices for both food safety and ecological health. As these are both highly valued public goals, it is in the best interest of stakeholders to work towards co-management rather than exclude one goal or the other. Co-management will benefit from additional scientific information and from increased communication between involved parties. A variety of stakeholders participating in the co-management process far beyond the boundaries of California's Central Coast should find use for this report's findings. The report indicates that clear scientific knowledge gaps exist regarding pathogen transport, the role of wildlife, and other key factors. Future studies designed specifically with co-management goals in mind will be of particular use.

Through identifying the range of management changes and the sources of pressure driving these changes, this report also indicates the importance of broad representation in future co-management efforts. The clear commitment to co-management demonstrated by many stakeholders in the region presents an important opportunity for collaborative efforts to ensure that on-farm management practices evolve in ways that reflect the dual goals of food safety and ecological health. Such collaborative, co-management efforts can and should play a critical role in making fresh produce both safe and sustainable for years to come.

Literature Cited

- Abraham, K. 2007. Sterile Spinach, Scorched Earth: In the push to eliminate *E. coli* risk, produce handlers are forcing local farmers to unravel conservation practices. *Monterey Herald*, Nov 21, 2007.
- Adesiyun, A.A., A. Steward-Johnson, N.N. Thompson. 2009. Isolation of enteric pathogens from bats in Trinidad. *Journal of Wildlife Diseases*, 45:952-961.
- Altekruse, S. F., M. L. Cohen. 1997. Emerging foodborne diseases. *Emerging Infectious Diseases* 3(3): 285-293.
- Anderson B.S, Phillips BM, Hunt JW, Largay B, Shihadeh, R. 2008. Pesticide and toxicity reduction using vegetated treatment systems and Landguard OP-A. Data Summary and Final Report. Central Coast Regional Water Quality Control Board, San Luis Obispo, CA.
- Anderson, B.S., J. W. Hunta, B. M. Phillipsa, P. A. Nicelya, V. de Vlamingb, V. Connorc, N. Richard, B. and R. S. Tjeerdema. 2003. Integrated assessment of the impacts of agricultural drainwater in the Salinas River (California, USA). *Environmental Pollution*, 124(3):523-532.
- Armstrong, G.L., J. Hollingsworth, and J.G. Morris, Jr. 1996. Emerging Foodborne Pathogens: Escherichia coli O157:H7 as a Model of Entry of A New Pathogen into the Food Supply of the Developed World. *Epidemiology Review* 18(1):29-51.
- Atwill, E. R., R. A. Sweitzer, M. D. G. C. Pereira, I. A. Gardner, D. Van Vuren, and W. M. Boyce. 1997. Prevalence of and associated risk factors for shedding *Cryptosporidium parvum* oocysts and *Giardia* cysts within feral pig populations in California. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology* 63:3946-3949.
- Atwill, E., Pereira, M., Alonso, L., Elmi, C., Epperson, W., Smith, R., Riggs, W., Carpenter, L., Dargatz, D., and Hoar, B. 2006. Environmental load of *Cryptosporidium parvum* oocysts from cattle manure in feedlots from the Central and Western United States. *Journal of Environmental Quality*, 35:200-206.
- Atwill, E.R. 2008. Implications of Wildlife in *E. coli* Outbreaks Associated with Leafy
- AWQA. 2008. AWQA Accomplishments 2007-2008. Salinas, CA: Agriculture Water Quality Alliance (www.awqa.org).
- Beier, P. and R.F. Noss. 1998. Do Habitat Corridors Provide Connectivity? *Conservation Biology*, 12(6):1241-1252.
- Beretti, M. and D. Stuart. Food Safety and Environmental Quality Impose Conflicting Demands on Central Coast Growers. *California Agriculture* 62(2):68-73.
- Beuchat, L. R. 1996. Pathogenic microorganisms associated with fresh produce. *Journal of Food Protection*. 59(2): 204-216.
- Beuchat, L.R. 2002. Ecological factors influencing survival and growth of human pathogens on raw fruits and vegetables. " *Microbes and Infection* 4: 413-423.
- Beuchat, L.R. 2006. Vectors and conditions for preharvest contamination of fruits and vegetables with pathogens capable of causing enteric diseases. *Br. Food Journal*, 108:38-53.
- Beutin, L., D. Geier, S. Hartmut, S. Zimmerman and F. Scheutz. 1993. Prevalence and some properties of verotoxin (Shiga-like toxin) producing *E. coli* in seven different species of healthy domestic animals. *Journal of Clinical Microbiology*, 31:2483-2488.
- Bianchi, M. Mercer, K. and D. Crohn. 2008. Resolving conflicting priorities concerning food safety issues in leafy green vegetables. Proceedings of the 23rd Vertebrate Pest Conference, pg. 7-15.
- Bianchi, M., Mountjoy, D. and A. Jones. 2008. The Farm Water Quality Plan. San Luis Obispo, CA: University of California, Division of Agriculture and Natural Resources.
- Booz, Allen, Hamilton. 2009. Produce Safety Summit: Implications of Mandatory Produce Safety Standards Washington DC: Booz, Allen, Hamilton and the Georgetown University Produce Safety Project.
- Boxall, B. 2009. Wildlife found to be unlikely *E. coli* culprit. *Los Angeles Times*, April 11, 2009. Accessed online July 9, 2009. <http://articles.latimes.com/2009/apr/11/local/me-ecoli11>
- Brabben, A. D. D.A. Nelson, E.Kutter, T.S. Edrington, T.R. Callaway. 2004. Approaches to controlling Escherichia coli O157:H7, a foodborne pathogen and an emerging environmental hazard. *Environmental Practice*, 6:208-229.
- Brakes, C.R. and R. H. Smith. 2005. Exposure of non-target small mammals to rodenticides: short-term effects, recovery and implications for secondary poisoning. *Journal of Applied Ecology*, 42:118-128.
- Brandl, M.T., 2006. Fitness of human enteric pathogens on plants and implications for food safety. *Annual Review of Phytopathology*, 44:367-392.
- Branham, L. A., M. A. Carr, C. B. Scott and T. R. Callaway. 2005. *E. coli* O157:H7 and *Salmonella* spp. in white-tailed deer and livestock. *Current Issues in Intestinal Microbiology*, 6:25-29.

- Briggs, J.A., T. Whitwell, M.B. Riley. 1999. Remediation of herbicides in runoff water from container plant nurseries utilizing grassed waterways. *Weed Technology*, 13(1):157-164.
- Brittingham, M., S. Temple and R. Duncan. 1988. A survey of the prevalence of selected bacteria in wild birds. *Journal of Wildlife Diseases*, 24(2):299-307
- Bryant, D. 2008. Mystery persists with INSV coastal lettuce. *Western Farm Press*. Dec. 12, 2008. Accessed online July 7, 2009 <http://www.westernfarmpress.com/vegetables/insv-lettuce-1212/index.html>.
- Bulger, J.B., N.J. Scott, R.B. Seymour. 2003. Terrestrial activity and conservation of adult California red-legged frogs *Rana aurora draytonii* in coastal forests and grasslands. *Biological Conservation* 110:85-95.
- Bureau of the Census, U.S. Department of Commerce. 1996. Per capita utilization of selected commercially produced fresh fruits and vegetables: 1970-1994. Statistical Abstract of the United States, 116th Edition. Washington DC: US Government Printing Office.
- CA Agricultural Resources Directory. 2009. County Statistical Data. Accessed online: www.cdfr.ca.gov/statistics.html
- CA EDD 2006. California's Agricultural Employment. California Employment Development Department. Accessed online: <http://www.labormarketinfo.edd.ca.gov/?pageid=158>
- CA Farm Bureau. 2009. Leafy greens safety program serves as national model. News Release. June 3, 2009. Accessed at: <http://www.cfbf.com/agalert/AgAlertStory.cfm?ID=1319&ck=1EE3DFCD8A0645A25A35977997223D22>
- Caceres, Victor M., 1998. A foodborne outbreak of cyclosporiasis caused by imported raspberries. *Journal of Family Practice*. Accessed 9 Jun, 2009. http://findarticles.com/p/articles/mi_m0689/is_n3_v47/ai_21215651/
- Caffrey, J., D. Mountjoy, M. Silberstein, and C. Zabin. 2002 "Management Issues" in *Changes in a California Estuary: A Profile of Elkhorn Slough*. (Caffrey, J., M. Brown, W.B. Tyler, M. Silberstein Eds). Moss Landing, CA: Elkhorn Slough Foundation.
- Caffrey, J., M. Brown, W.B. Tyler, M. Silberstein. 2001. *Changes in a California Estuary: A Profile of Elkhorn Slough*. Moss Landing, CA: Elkhorn Slough Foundation.
- Cahn, M.D., T. Suslow, and A. Sbodio, and S. L. Kamal 2009. Using vegetation and polymers to control sediment, nutrients, and bacteria in irrigation run-off from vegetable fields. Program and Abstracts ASHS Annual Conference, 25-28 July 2009, *HortScience* 44(4): 1068.
- California Food Emergency Response Team. 2007. Investigation of an Escherichia coli O157:H7 Outbreak Associated with Dole Pre-Packaged Spinach (FINAL). San Francisco and Alameda, CA: California Department of Health Services and U.S. Food and Drug Administration.
- California Supreme Court. 1963. *Greenman v. Yuba Power Products, Inc.* 59 C2d57 (Jan.24). Los Angeles, California. [<http://online.ccb.com/CalCases/C2/59C2d57.htm>] CDC <http://www.cdc.gov/crypto/>
- CDC (Center for Disease Control) 2009. Retrieved from: <http://www.cdc.gov/obesity/index.html>
- CDC (Center for Disease Control). 2006. Multistate outbreak of *E. coli* O157 infections, November-December 2006. Retrieved from: <http://www.cdc.gov/ecoli/2006/december/121406.htm>
- CDPR (California Department of Pesticide Regulation). 2008. Sampling for pesticide residues in California Well Water. 2007 Update of the well inventory database for sampling results reported from July 1, 2006 through June 30, 2007. Twenty-second Annual Report.
- Cizek, A., P. Alexa, I. Literak, J. Hamrik, P. Novak and J. Smola. 1999. Shiga toxin-producing Escherichia coli O157 in feedlot cattle and Norwegian rats from a large-scale farm. *Letters in Applied Microbiology*, 28(6):435-439.
- Chambers, A. 2008. Comparing Canada's National Industry-led Food Safety Programs in the Fresh Produce Sector with Food Safety Programs Available in Importing Countries: Abridged Report with Additional Comparisons. Ontario, Canada: Monachus Consulting.
- Chambers, A. 2008. Comparing Canada's National Industry-led Food Safety Programs in the Fresh Produce Sector with Food Safety Programs Available in Importing Countries: Abridged Report with Additional Comparisons. Ontario, Canada: Monachus Consulting.
- Chang, C.W., H. Chung, *et al.* (2001) "Exposure of workers to airborne microorganisms in open-air swine houses." *Applied and Environmental Microbiology* 67(1): 155-161.
- Chan-McCleod, A.C.A. and A. Moy. 2007. Evaluating Residual Tree Patches as Stepping Stones and Short-Term Refugia for Red-Legged Frogs. *Journal of Wildlife Management*, 71(6):1836-1844.
- Chapman, P.A., C.A. Siddons, A.T. Cerdon Malo, M.A. Harkin. 1997. A 1-year study of *Escherichia coli* O157 in cattle, sheep, pigs and poultry. *Epidemiology and Infection*, 119(2):245-250.

- Chen, Te-Hao. Cross, Jackson A. Karasov, William. Adverse Affects of Chronic Copper Exposure in Larval Northern Leopard Frogs (*Rana Pipiens*). *Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry*, 26(7)
- CIDRAP (Center for Disease Research and Policy. 2007. "California Debates Produce Safety Measures" news release January 26, 2007. <http://cidrap.umn.edu/cidrap/content/fs/food-disease/news/jan26growers.htm>
- Clark, J. P. 1994. Wildlife diseases and man. *Vertebrate Pest Control Handbook*, 4th Edition. Calif. Dept. of Food and Agriculture, Sacramento, CA, 500-504.
- Cobbold, R. and P. Desmarcheller. 2000. A longitudinal study of Shiga-toxigenic *Escherichia coli* (STEC) prevalence in three Australian dairy herds. *Veterinary Microbiology*, 71:125-137.
- Cody, S.H., M.K. Glynn, J.A. Farrar, K.L. Cairns, P.M. Griffin, J. Kobayashi, M. Fyfe, R. Hoffman, A.S. King, J.H. Lewis, B. Swaminathan, R. G. Bryant, D.J. Vugia. 1999. An outbreak of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 infection from unpasteurized commercial apple juice. *Annals of Internal Medicine*, 130(3):202-209.
- Compton, J., Baney, J., Donaldson, S., Houser, B., San Julian, G., Yahner, R., Chmielecki, W., Reynolds, S., and B. Jayarao. 2008. *Salmonella* infections in the common raccoon (*Procyon lotor*) in western Pennsylvania. *Journal of Clinical Microbiology* 46:3084-3086.
- Conley, G., Hoover, B., and S. DeBeukelaer. 2008. Central Coast Water Quality Data Assessment: Final Report on Central Coast Water Quality Data. Monterey, CA: National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration, Synthesis, Assessment, and Management (SAM) Project.
- Consumer Reports. 2006. Bagged salads: the yuck factor. Consumer Reports. November 2006. Online: http://www.consumerreports.org/cro/food/food-shopping/fruits-vegetables/bagged-salads/bagged-salads-11-06/overview/1106_salad_ov_1.htm
- Converse, K., M. Wolcott, D. Cocherty, R. Cole. 1999. Screening for potential human pathogens in fecal material deposited by resident Canada geese on areas of public utility. USGS National Wildlife Health Center. FWS ALC 14-16-0006. http://www.nwhc.usgs.gov/publications/other/screening_canadian_geese.pdf
- Cooley, M., Carychao, D., Crawford-Miksza, L., Jay, M.T., Myers, C., Rose, C., Keys, C., Farrar, J., Mandrell, R. 2007. Incidence and tracking for *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 in a major produce production region in California. *PLoS ONE* 2(11): e1159. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0001159. Online: <http://www.plosone.org/article/info:doi/10.1371/journal.pone.0001159>
- Cooley, M.B., D. Chao and R.E. Mandrell. 2006. *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 Survival and Growth on Lettuce Is Altered by the Presence of Epiphytic Bacteria. *Journal of Food Protection*, 69(10):2329-2335.
- Covello, V. and P. Sandman. 2001. Risk communication: Evolution and Revolution. Pages 164-173, In: Wolbarst A. (ed.) *Solutions to an Environment in Peril*. Baltimore, MD: John Hopkins University Press.
- Craven, S. E., N. J. Stern, E. Line, J.S. Bailey, N.A. Cox and P. Fedorka-Cray. 2000. Determination of the incidence of *Salmonella* spp., *Campylobacter jejuni*, and *Clostridium perfringens* in free-ranging birds near broiler chicken houses by sample intestinal droppings. *Avian Diseases*, 44:715-720.
- Crohn, D. and M. Bianchi. 2008. Research Priorities for Coordinating Management of Food Safety and Water Quality. *Journal of Environmental Quality* 37(4):1411-18.
- Cunningham, W., and M.A. Cunningham. 2007. *Environmental Science: A Global Concern (10th edition)*. McGraw-Hill.
- CSPI 2009. Cite CSPI testimony from June 2009 testimony. Organics?
- CWC. California Wilderness Coalition. 2002. *Wildlands Conservation in the Central Coast Region of California*. July 2002.
- D'Amore, A., V. Hemmingway and K. Wasson. 2009. Do a threatened native amphibian and its invasive congener differ in response to human alteration of the landscape? *Biological Invasions*, Published online February 6, 2009. <http://www.springerlink.com/content/943k084q8265210q/>
- Dabney, S. M., M. T. Moore and M. A. Locke. 2006. Integrated management of in-field, edge-of-field, and after-field buffers. *Journal of the American Water Resources Association* 42(1): 15-24.
- D'Amore, A., E. Kirby, M. McNicholas. 2009. Invasive species shifts in ontogenetic resource partitioning and microhabitat use of a threatened native amphibian. *Aquatic Conservation: Marine and Freshwater Ecosystems*, 19:534-541.
- Daniels, M.J., M.R. Hutchings, and A. Greig. 2003. The risk of disease to livestock posed by contamination of farm stored feed by wildlife excreta. *Epidemiology and Infection*, 130:561-568.
- Davis, F. W., D. M. Stoms, A.D. Hollander, K. A. Thomas, P.A. Stine, D. Odion, M. I. Borchert, J.H. Thorne, M.V. Gray, R.E. Walker, K. Warner, and J. Graae. 1998. The California Gap Analysis Project--Final Report. University of California, Santa Barbara, CA. http://www.biogeog.ucsb.edu/projects/gap/gap_rep.html

- Dayton, G., M. Apodaca, R. Clark, A. Wiskind, J. Oliver and S. Tanner. 2006. Cleaning water by restoring wetlands: Water quality in the Moro Cojo watershed. Presentation at Elkhorn Slough Symposium. http://www.elkhornslough.org/research/symposium/Dayton_WaterQuality_poster.pdf
- Dell'Orno, G., S. Morabito, R. Auondam U. Agrimi, F. Ciuchini, A. Macri and A. Caprioli. 1998. Feral pigeons as a source of verocytotoxin-producing *Escherichia coli*. *Veterinary Record*, 142:309-310.
- Denys, C. and T. Tschardtke. 2001. Plant-insect communities and predator-prey ratios in field margin strips, adjacent crop fields, and fallows. *Oecologia*, 130(2):315-324.
- DFG, 2009. California Department of Fish and Game. Accessed online July 2009, <http://www.dfg.ca.gov/wildlife/hunting/deer/>
- Doubledee, R.A., E.B. Muller, R.M. Nisbet. 2003. Bullfrogs, disturbance regimes, and the persistence of California red-legged frogs. *Journal of Wildlife Management*, 67(2):424-438.
- Dowd, B., D. Press, and M. Los Huertos. 2008. Agricultural nonpoint source water pollution policy: the case of California's Central Coast. *Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment* 128: 151- 161.
- Doyle, M.P. and M.C. Erickson. 2008. Summer meeting 2007 – the problems with fresh produce: an overview. *Journal of Applied Microbiology*, 105:317-330.
- Dunn, J. R., J. E. Keen, D. Moreland, R. A. Thompson. 2004. Prevalence of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 in white-tailed deer from Louisiana. *Journal of Wildlife Diseases*, 40(2):361-365.
- Earnshaw, S. 2003. Hedgerows for California Agriculture: A Resource Guide. Community Alliance with Family Farmers. Western Region Sustainable Agriculture Research and Education.
- Ehler, L.E., C.G. Pease, R. F. Long. 2002. Farmscape ecology of a native stink bug in the Sacramento Valley. *Fremontia*, 30(3-4):59-61.
- Elder, R.O., J.E. Keen, G.R. Siragusa, G.A. Barkocy-Gallagher, M. Koohmaraie, and W.W. Lageid. 2000. Correlation of enterohemorrhagic *Escherichia coli* prevalence in feces, hides and carcasses of beef cattle during processing. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences, U.S.A.*, 97:2999-3003.
- Entrix, Inc. 2009. Salinas River Channel Maintenance Program Biological Assessment. Monterey County Water Resources Agency, Salinas, CA.
- Epstein, L.H., C.C. Gordy, H. A. Raynor, M. Beddome, C.K. Kilanowski, and R. Paluch. 2001. Increasing fruit and vegetable intake and decreasing fat and sugar intake in families at risk for childhood obesity. 9: 171- 178.
- ERS. Economic Research Service. 2001. Commodity spotlight: lettuce in and out of the bag. *Agricultural Outlook*, April 2001: 10-13.
- Faddoul, G.P. and G. W. Fellows. 1966. A five-year survey of the incidence of *Salmonella* in avian species. *Avian Diseases*, 10:296-304.
- Faith, N., Shere, J., Brosch, R., Arnold, K., Ansay, S., Lee, M., Luchansky, J., and C. Kaspar. 1996. Prevalence and clonal nature of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 on dairy farms in Wisconsin. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology*, 62(5):1519-1525.
- FDA, 2001 <http://www.foodsafety.gov/~dms/fsefborn.html>
- FDA, 2005. Letter to California Firms that Grow, Pack, Process, or Ship Fresh and Fresh-cut Lettuce. <http://archives.energycommerce.house.gov/Investigations/FoodSafety.110405.FDA.CaliforniaFirms.ltr.pdf>
- Feare, C.J., M. F. Sanders, R. Blasco and J.D. Bishop. 1999. Canada goose (*Branta canadensis*) droppings as a potential source of pathogenic bacteria. *Journal of the Royal Society of Health*, 119:525-530.
- Fenlon, D.R. 1981. Seagulls (*Larus* spp.) as vectors of *Salmonellae* --- an investigation into the range of serotypes and numbers of *Salmonellae* in gull feces. *Journal of Hygiene*, 86(2):195-202.
- Fiener, P. and K. Auerswald. 2003a. Effectiveness of grassed waterways in reducing runoff and sediment delivery from agricultural watersheds. *Journal of Environmental Quality*, 32(3):927-936.
- Fiener, P. and K. Auerswald. 2003b. Concept and effects of a multi-purpose grassed waterway. *Soil Use and Management*. 19(1):65-72.
- Finz, S. 2009. New vaccine keeps *E. coli* inside cows. *San Francisco Chronicle*, July 2, 2009.
- Fischer, J.R., T. Zhao, M.P. Doyle, M.R. Goldberg, C.A. Brown, C.T. Sewell, D. M. Kavenough, C.D. Bauman. 2001. Experimental and field studies of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 in white-tailed deer. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology*, 67(3):1218-1224.

- Fonseca, J.M. and S. Ravishankar. 2007. Contaminated fruits and vegetables are more common than ever. Why? And what can consumers do to protect themselves? *My American Scientist*, 95(6):494.
- Foster, G., H.M. Ross, T.W. Pennycott, G. F. Hopkins, I.M. McLaren. 1998. Isolation of *Escherichia coli* O86:K61 producing cyto-lethal distending toxin from free-ranging birds of the finch family. *Letters in Applied Microbiology*, 26:395-398.
- Garcia-Munoz, E., F. Guerrero, G. Parra. 2009. Effects of copper sulfate on growth, development and escape behavior in *Epidialia calamita* embryos and larva. *Archives in Environmental Contamination and Toxicology*, 56:557-565.
- Garcia-Sanchez, A., S. Sanchez, R. Rubio, J.M. Alonso, J. Hermoso De Mendoza, J. Rey. 2007. Presence of Shiga toxin-producing *E. coli* O157:H7 in a survey of wild artiodactyls. *Veterinary Microbiology*; 121(3-4):373-377.
- Gardner, T. and J. McLaughlin. 2008. *Campylobacteriosis outbreak due to consumption of raw peas – Alaska, 2008. State of Alaska Epidemiology Bulletin, October 8, 2008. http://www.epi.hss.state.ak.us/bulletins/docs/b2008_20.pdf*
- Gaukler S.M., G. Linz, J. Sherwood, N.W. Dyer, W.B. Bleier, Y. M. Wannemuehler, L. K. Nolan, C. M. Logue. 2009. *Escherichia coli*, *Salmonella*, and *Mycobacterium avium* subsp. *Paratuberculosis* in wild European starlings at a Kansas cattle feedlot. *Avian Diseases*, 53:544-551.
- Gaukler, S. M, H. J. Homan, N. W. Dyer, G. M. Linz, W. J. Beier. 2008. Pathogenic diseases and movements of wintering European starlings using feedlots in central Kansas. *Proceedings of Vertebrate Pest Conference*, 23:280-282.
- Gentry, R.W., J. McCarthy, A. Layton, L.D. McKay, D. Williams, S. R. Koirala, G.S. Sayler. 2006. *Escherichia coli* Loading at or Near Base Flow in a Mixed-Use Watershed. *Journal of environmental quality*. 35(6): 2244-2249.
- Gilles, J., Moncreif, P. and B. Sullivan. 2004. Preventative Measures to Protected Against Liability Relating to Foodborne Illness. *Coastal Grower Magazine*. [Salinas?]
- Glaser, L. Lucier, G., and G. Thompson. 2001. Lettuce: In & Out of the Bag. *Agricultural Outlook* (April). Washington, D.C.: United States Department of Agriculture, Economic Research Service.
- Goldman, I.L. 2003. Recognition of fruit and vegetables as healthful: vitamins and phytonutrients. *Horttechnology*. 13: 252-258.
- Goodchild, W.M. and J.F. Tucker. 1968. *Salmonellae* in British free-ranging birds and their transfer to domestic fowl. *British Veterinary Journal*, 124:95-101.
- Gorny, J.R., H. Giclas, D. Gombas, and K. Means. 2006. "Commodity Specific Food Safety Guidelines for the Lettuce and Leafy Greens Supply Chain." April 25, 2006. <http://www.cfsan.fda.gov/~acrobat/letsup.pdf>
- Gray, M.J., S. Rajeev, D.L. Miller, A. C. Schmutzer, E.C. Burton, E.D. Rogers, G.J. Hickling. 2007. Preliminary evidence that American bullfrog (*Rana catesbeiana*) are suitable hosts for *Escherichia coli* O157:H7. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology*; 73(12):4066-4068.
- Green Produce. Proceedings of 23rd Vertebrate Pest Conference, University of California, Davis, 5-6.
- Greenway, M. 2005. The role of constructed wetlands in secondary effluent treatment and water reuse in subtropical Australia. *Ecological Engineering*, 25(1):501-509.
- Grimes, T.M. 1979. Observations on *Salmonella* infections of birds. *Australian Veterinary Journal*, 55:16-18.
- Groom, M., Meffe, G., and R. Carroll. 2006. *Principles of Conservation Biology* (3rd edition). Sinaur Associates, Sunderland, MA. ISBN 0-87893-518-5.
- Guan, S., R. Xu, S. Chen, J. Odumeru, C. Gyles 2002. Development of a procedure for discriminating among *Escherichia coli* isolates from animal and human sources.
- Gupta, S.K., R. C. Gupta, S.K. Chhabra, S. Eskiocak, A. B. Gupta and R. Gupta. 2008. Health issues related to N pollution in water and air. *Current Science* 94: 1469 – 1477.
- Habteselassie, M., Bischoff, M., Blume, E., Applegate, B., Reuhs, B., Brouder, S., Turco, R. F. 2008. Environmental Controls on the Fate of *Escherichia coli* in Soil. Water, air, and soil pollution. 190(1-4): 143-155.
- Hancock, D.D. T. E. Besser, D.H. Rice, E.D. Ebel, D.E. Herriott, L.V. Carpenter. 1998. Multiple sources of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 in feedlots and dairy farms in the Northwestern USA. *Preventative Veterinary Medicine*, 35:11-19.
- Handler, N.B., A. Paytan, C. P. Higgins, R. G. Luthy, and A. B. Boehm. 2006. Human development is linked to multiple water body impairments along the California Coast. *Estuaries and Coasts* 29: 860-870.
- Hardesty, S. D. and Y. Kusunose. 2009. Growers' compliance costs for the leafy green marketing agreement and other food safety programs. UC Small Farm Program Research Brief, ANR University of California. <http://www.sfc.ucdavis.edu/docs/leafygreens.pdf>

- Harris, L., Farber, J., Beuchat, L., Parish, M., Suslow, T., Garrett, E., and Busta, F., 2006. Outbreaks associated with fresh produce: incidence, growth, and survival of pathogens in fresh and fresh-cut produce. *Comprehensive Reviews in Food Science and Food Safety*, v.2. Issue s1. p. 78-141.
- Haycock, N.E. and G. Pinay. 1993. Groundwater nitrate dynamics in grass and poplar vegetated riparian buffer strips during the winter. *Journal of Environmental Quality*;22(2):273-278.
- Hench, K.R., G.K. Bissonnette, A.J. Sexstone, J.G. Coleman, K. Garbutt, J.G. Skousen. 2003. Fate of physical, chemical, and microbial contaminants in domestic wastewater following treatment by small constructed wetlands. *Water Research*, 37(4):921-927.
- Henzler, D. J. and H.M. Opitz, 1992. The role of Mice in the epizootiology of *Salmonella enteritidis* infection on chicken layer farms. *Avian Diseases* 36:625-631
- Herman, K., T.Ayers, and M. Lynch. 2008. Foodborne disease outbreaks associated with leafy greens, 1973-2006. International Conference on Emerging Infectious Diseases 2008 Program and Abstracts Book. Centers for Diseases Control. [available at: <http://www.cdc.gov/eid/content/14/3/ICEID2008.pdf>]
- Heron, M., Hoyert, D., Murphy, S, Xu, J., Kochanek, K., and B. Tejada-Vera. 2009. Deaths: Final Data for 2006. National Vital Statistics Reports 57(14). Hyattsville, MD: National Center for Health Statistics, Centers for Disease Control and Prevention. http://www.cdc.gov/nchs/data/nvsr/nvsr57/nvsr57_14.pdf
- Heuvelink, A.E., J.T.M. Zwartkruis, C. Van Heerwaarden, B. Arends, V. Stortelder, and E. de Boer. 2008. Pathogenic bacteria and parasites in wildlife and surface water. *Tijdschrift Voor Diergeneeskunde*, 133(8):330-335.
- Hill, C. and J. MacDonald. 2008. Medical Entomology Glossary. Purdue University Extension Service. Accessed June 10, 2009 at <http://www.entm.purdue.edu/publichealth/glossary.html#v>,
- Hill, V.R. and M.D. Sobsey. 2001. Removal of *Salmonella* and microbial indicators in constructed wetlands treating swine wastewater. *Water Science and Technology*, 44(11-12):215-222.
- Hilty, J.A. and A.M. Merenlender. 2004. Use of Riparian Corridors and Vineyards by Mammalian Predators in Northern California. *Conservation Biology*, 18(1):126-135
- Howarth, R.W., A. Sharpley, and D. Walker. 2002. Sources of nutrient pollution to coastal waters in the United States: Implications for achieving coastal water quality goals. *Estuaries* 25: 656-676.
- Hudson, C. R., C. Quist, M.D. Lee, K. Keyes, S.V. Dodson, C. Morales, S. Sanchez, D. G. White and J. J. Maurer. 2000. Genetic relatedness of *Salmonella* isolates from nondomestic birds in southeastern United States. *Journal of Clinical Microbiology*, 38:1860-1865.
- Hughes, L.A., M. Bennett, P. Coffey, J. Elliott, T.R. Jones, R.C. Jones, A. Lahuerta-Marin, K. McNiffe, D. Norman, N.J. Williams, and J. Chantrey. 2009. Risk factors for the occurrence of *Escherichia coli* virulence genes *eae*, *stx1* and *stx2* in wild bird populations. *Epidemiology and Infection*, 137:1574-1582.
- Hunt JW, Anderson BS, Phillips BM, Largay B, Watson F, Harris K, Hanson E, Beretti M, Schafer R, Brown K, Bern AL. 2007. Effectiveness of agricultural management practices in reducing concentrations of pesticides associated with toxicity to aquatic organisms. Data Summary and Final Report. Central Coast Regional Water Quality Control Board, San Luis Obispo, CA.
- Hunt, J. W., B. S. Anderson, B. M. Phillips, R. S. Tjeerdema, H. M. Puckett and V. deVlaming. 1999. Patterns of aquatic toxicity in an agriculturally dominated coastal watershed in California. *Agriculture Ecosystems & Environment* 75(1-2): 75-91.
- Hunt, J., B. Anderson, B. Phillips, R. Tjeerdema, B. Largay, M. Beretti, A. Bern. 2008. Use of toxicity identification evaluations to determine the pesticide mitigation effectiveness of on-farm vegetated treatment systems. *Environmental Pollution*, 156:348-358.
- Hussein, H.S. 2007. Prevalence and pathogenicity of Shiga toxin-producing *Escherichia coli* in beef cattle and their products. *Journal of Animal Science*, 85(13 Suppl):E63-72
- IPCC. 2004. Guidance Notes for Lead Authors of the IPCC Fourth Assessment Report on Addressing Uncertainties. Paris, France: World Meteorological Organization, United Nations Environment Program, and the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change. [Available at: http://ipcc-wg1.ucar.edu/wg1/Report/AR4_UncertaintyGuidanceNote.pdf]
- Iwasa, M, S. Makino, H. Asakura, H. Kobori, Y. Morimoto. 1999. Detection of *Escherichia coli* O157 : H7 from *Musca domestica* (Diptera : Muscidae) at a cattle farm in Japan. *Journal of Medical Entomology*, 36(1):108-112.
- Janisiewicz, W.J., W.S. Conway, M.W. Brown. G.M. Sapers, P. Fratamico, R.L. Buchanan. 1999. Fate of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 on fresh-cut apple tissue and its potential for transmission by fruit flies. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology*, 65:2605-2609.

- Jay, M.T. and G. W. Wiscomb. 2008. Food safety risks and mitigation strategies for feral swine (*Sus scrofa*) near agricultural fields. *Proceedings of 23rd Vertebrate Pest Conference*, University of California, Davis. 21-25.
- Jay, M.T., M. Cooley, D. Carychao, G.W. Wiscomb, R. A. Sweitzer, L. Crawford-Miksza, J.A. Farrar, D. K. Lau, J.O'Connell, A. Millington, R. V. Asmundson, E. R. Atwill, R.E. Mandrell. 2007. *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 in feral swine near spinach fields and cattle, central California coast. *Emerging Infectious Diseases*, 13(12):1908-1911.
- Jijon, S., A. Wetzel, and J. LeJeune. 2007. *Salmonella enterica* isolated from wildlife at two Ohio rehabilitation centers. *Journal of Zoo and Wildlife Medicine*, 38(3):409-413.
- Johnsen, G., Y. Wasteson, F. Heir, O.I. Berget, H. Herikstad. 2001. *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 in faeces of cattle, sheep and pigs in the southwest part of Norway during 1998 and 1999. *International Journal of Food Microbiology*, 65:193-200.
- Johnston, C.S., C.A. Taylor and J. S. Hampl. 2000. More Americans are eating "5 a day" but intakes of dark green and cruciferous vegetables remain low. *Nutritional Epidemiology* 130: 3063 – 3067.
- Jones, A. 2008. Personal Communication from key informant at the Central Coast Regional Water Quality Control Board. San Luis Obispo, CA.
- Kadlec, R.H. and R.L. Knight. 1996. Treatment wetlands. Lewis Publishers, Boston.
- Kangas, S., J. Takkinen, M. Hakkinen, U-M. Nakari, T. Johansson, H. Henttonen, L. Virtaluoto, A. Siitonen, J. Ollgren, and M. Kuusi. 2008. *Yersinia pseudotuberculosis* O:1 Traced to Raw Carrots, Finland. *Emerging Infectious Diseases*, 14(12):1959-1961.
- Karthikeyan, R., L.C. Davis, L.E. Erickson, K. Al-Khatib, P.A. Kulakow, P.L. Barnes, S.L. Hutchinson, A.A. Nurzhanova. 2004. Potential for plant-based remediation of pesticide contaminated soil and water using nontarget plants such as trees, shrubs, and grasses. *Critical Reviews in Plant Sciences*, 23(1):91-101.
- Keene, W.E., E. Sazie, J. Kok, D.H. Rice, D.D. Hancock, V.K. Balan, T. Zhao, M.P. Doyle. 1997. An outbreak of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 infections traced to jerky made from deer meat. *Journal of American Medical Association*, 277(15):1229-1231
- Khaita, M.I., D.R. Smith, J.A. Stoner, A.M. Parkhurst, S. Hinkley, T.J. Klopfenstein and R.A. Moxley. 2003. Incidence, duration, and prevalence of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 fecal shedding by feedlot cattle during the finishing period. *Journal of Food Protection*, 66:1972-1977.
- Kirk, J.H., C.A. Holmberg, J.S. Jeffrey. 2002. Prevalence of *Salmonella* spp. in selected birds captured on California dairies. *Journal of the American Veterinary Medical Association*, 220:359-362.
- Knox, A.K. R.A. Dahlgren, K.W. Tate and E.R. Atwill. 2008. Efficacy of Natural Wetlands to Retain Nutrient, Sediment and Microbial Pollutants. *Journal of Environmental Quality*, 37:1837-1846.
- Kobayashi, H., J. Shimada, M. Nakazawa, T. Morozumi, T. Poljanvirta, S. Pelkonen, and K. Yamamoto. 2001. Prevalence and characteristics of shiga-toxin-producing *Escherichia coli* from healthy cattle in Japan. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology*, 67:484-489.
- Kocher, S.D. and R. Harris. 2007. Riparian Vegetation, Forest Stewardship Series, University of California, Department of Agriculture and Natural Resources, Publication No. 8240.
- Koelsch, R.K., J.C. Lorimor, and K.R. Mankin. 2006. Vegetative treatment systems for management of open lot runoff: review of literature. *Applied Engineering in Agriculture* 22(1):141-153.
- Koike, S., B. Gilbertson, Y-W. Kuo, T. Turini and R. Smith. 2009. Investigation of Tospovirus outbreaks in California lettuce. Project Report for the California Leafy Greens Research Board, April 2008-March 2009. Leafy Greens Research Program. http://calgreens.org/control/uploads/Tospovirus_Outbreaks_in_Lettuce_-_Koike.pdf
- Kreith, M. 2007. Wild Pigs in California: The Issues. *AIC Research Brief*. 33, 6 pgs. Accessed online July 9, 2009 http://www.agmrc.org/media/cms/AgMRC_IB33v3_13C1D662ADDAE.pdf.
- Kremen, C., R.L. Bugg, N. Nicola, S.A. Smith, R.W. Thorp, N.M. Williams. 2002. Native bees, native plants, and crop pollination in California. *Fremontia*, 30(3-4):41-49.
- Kudva, I.T., K. Blanch, C.J. Hovde. 1998. Analysis of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 survival in ovine or bovine manure slurry. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology*, 64:3166-3174.
- Kullas, H. M. Coles, J. Rhyhan, L. Clark. 2002. Prevalence of *Escherichia coli* serogroups and human virulence factors in faeces of urban Canada geese (*Branta canadensis*). *International Journal of Environmental Health Research*, 12(2):153-162.
- Lawler, S.P., D. Dritz, T. Strange, M. Holyoak. 1999. Effects of introduced mosquitofish and bullfrogs on the threatened California red-legged frog. *Conservation Biology*, 13(3):613-622.

- Leafy Greens Handler Marketing Board. 2008. Commodity Specific Food Safety Guidelines for the Production and Harvest of Lettuce and Leafy Greens. Sacramento, CA: California Leafy Greens Handler Marketing Board.
- Lee & Pierce, Inc. 2008. Draft 2007-2008 Salinas and Arroyo Seco Rivers Emergency Channel Maintenance Application. Salinas, CA: Monterey County Water Resources Agency.
- Lee, S.A., A. Adhikari, *et al.* (2006). Personal exposure to airborne dust and microorganisms in agricultural environments. *Journal of Occupational and Environmental Hygiene* 3(3): 118-130.
- LeJeune, J., J. Homan, G. Linz and D. L. Pearl 2008. Role of the European Starling in the Transmission of *E. coli* O157:H7 on Dairy Farms. Proceedings of the 23rd Vertebrate Pest Conference, 31-34.
- LeJeune, J.T. and A.N. Wetzel. 2007. Preharvest control of *Escherichia coli* O157 in cattle. *Journal of Animal Science*, 85:E73-E80.
- LGMA. Leafy Greens Marketing Agreement. 2009. <http://www.caleafygreens.ca.gov/members/resources.asp>
- Li-Cohen, A. and C. Bruhn. 2002. Safety of consumer handling of fresh produce from the time of purchase to the plate: A comprehensive consumer survey. *Journal of Food Protection* (8):1287-1296.
- Lillehaug, A., B. Bergsjø, J. Schau, T. Bruheim, T. Vikøren and K. Handeland. 2005. *Campylobacter* spp., *Salmonella* spp., Verocytotoxic *Escherichia coli*, and Antibiotic Resistance in Indicator Organisms in Wild Cervids. *Acta Veterinaria Scandinavica*, 46(1-2):23-32.
- Lochhead, C. 2009. Crops, ponds destroyed in quest for food safety. *San Francisco Chronicle* (July 13).
- Locke, M.A., R.M. Zablotowica, and M.A. Weaver. 2006. Herbicide fate under conservation tillage, cover crop, and edge-of-field management practices. In Handbook of sustainable weed management. H.R. Singh, D.R. Batish, and R.K. Kohli (Eds). Haworth Press, New York.
- Long, R. and C. Pease. 2005. Farmscaping with native perennial grasses. Grassl Spring, 15:6-7.
- Los Huertos, M., L. E. Gentry and C. Shennan 2001. "Land use and stream nitrogen concentrations in agricultural watersheds along the Central Coast of California." Proceedings of the 2nd International Nitrogen Conference on Science and Policy, The Scientific World 2: 615-622.
- Lovett, L.M. 2008. Fields of Overkill. *High Country News*, May 26. Accessed July 2, 2008 from: <http://www.hcn.org/search?SearchableText=fields+of+overkill>
- Makino, S., H. Kobori, H. Asakura, M. Watarai, T. Shirahata, T. Ikeda, T. Takeshi, T. Tsukamoto. 2000. Detection and characterization of shiga toxin-producing *Escherichia coli* from seagulls. *Epidemiology and Infection*, 125:55-61.
- Marler, B. 2009. Pros and Cons of Irradiation for Fresh Produce Industry: A Legal Perspective. Presentation at the International Food Technologist Annual Meeting, June 6-9, 2009. Anaheim, CA. [LINK: [http://www.marlerblog.com/uploads/file/DOC065\(1\).pdf](http://www.marlerblog.com/uploads/file/DOC065(1).pdf)]
- Mead, P. S., L. Slutsker *et al.* 1999. Food-related illness and death in the United States. *Emerging Infectious Diseases* 5(5): 607-625.
- Meerburg, B.G., M. Bonde. 2004. Towards sustainable management of rodents in organic animal husbandry. *Njas-Wageningen Journal of Life Sciences*, 52(2):195-205.
- Milam, C.D., J.L. Bouldin, J.L. Farris, R. Schulz, M.T. Moore, E.R. Bennett, C.M. Cooper, S. Smith. 2004. Evaluating acute toxic methyl parathion application in constructed wetland microcosms. *Environmental Toxicology*, 19(5):471-479.
- Millennium Ecosystem Assessment, 2005. *Current State & Trends Assessment*. Island Press, Washington, D.C.
- Miller, M.F., G. H. Loneragan, D. D. Harris, K. D. Adams, J. C. Brooks, J.C., M. M. Brashears. 2008. Environmental Dust Exposure as a Factor Contributing to an Increase in *Escherichia coli* O157 and *Salmonella* Populations on Cattle Hides in Feedyards. *Journal of Food Protection*. 71(10):2078-2081.
- Montenegro, M.A., M. Buite T. Trumpf, S. Alksic, G. Reuter, E. Bulling, and R. Helmuth. 1990. Detection and characterization of fecal verotoxin-producing *Escherichia coli* from healthy cattle. *Journal of Clinical Microbiology*, 28:1417-1421.
- Monterey County Agricultural Commissioner's Office. 2009 *2008 Crop Report*. Salinas, CA: Monterey County Agricultural Commissioner's Office. Available at: www.monterey.ca.us/ag
- Monterey County Farm Bureau. 2007. Caltrans warns about highway encroachment for food safety. *Farm Focus* (May 2007), p.6.

- Monterey County. 2009. *Municipal Code*. Salinas, CA: Monterey County Government. Accessed July 8, 2009 at: <http://www.municode.com/resources/gateway.asp?pid=161111&sid=5>
- Moore, M.T., C.M. Cooper, S. Smith, Jr., E.R. Bennett, R. Schulz, J.L.Farris, F.D. Shields, Jr. 2002. Influence of vegetation in mitigation of methyl parathion runoff. In Proceedings of the 6yh International Conference on Diffuse Pollution, Amsterdam, The Netherlands, IWA Publishing, London, UK.
- Morabito, S., G. Dell’Omo, U. Agrimi, H. Schmidt, H. Karch, T. Cheasty, A. Caprioli. 2001. Detection and characterization of shiga toxin-producing *Escherichia coli* in feral pigeons. *Veterinary Microbiology*, 82:275-283.
- Moyle, P. B., and J. E. Williams. 1990. Biodiversity loss in the temperate zone: decline of the native fish fauna of California. *Conservation Biology* 4:275- 284.
- Myers, N., R. Mittermeir, C. G. Mittermeir, G. A. B. Da Fonseca, and J. Kent. 2000. Biodiversity hotspots for conservation priorities. *Nature* 403: 853-858.
- Nagano, Y., Finn, M., Lowery, C., Murphy, T., Moriarty, J., Power, E., Toolan, D., Oloughlin, A., Watabe, M., Mccorry, K., Crothers, E., Dooley, J., Rao, J., Rooney, P., Millar, B., Matsuda, M., Elborn, J., Moore, J. 2007. Occurrence of *Cryptosporidium parvum* and bacterial pathogens in faecal material in the red fox (*Vulpes vulpes*) population. *Veterinary Research Communications* 31, 559-564.
- Naiman, R.J., H. Decamps, M. Pollock. 1993. The Role of Riparian Corridors in Maintaining Regional Biodiversity. *Ecological Applications*, 3(2):209-212.
- Nataro, J.P and J.B. Kaper. 1998. Diarrheagenic *Escherichia coli*. *Clinical Microbiology Reviews*, 11:142-201.
- Natural Resource Conservation Service. 2006. Elkhorn Slough Watershed Project: 1994-2005 Summary Report. United States Department of Agriculture, Natural Resource Conservation Service. Salinas, California.
- Nicolle, C., N. Cardinault, E. Gueux, L. Jaffrelo, E. Rock, A. Mazur, P. Amouroux, C. Remesy. 2003. Health effect of vegetable-based diet: lettuce consumption improves cholesterol metabolism and antioxidant status in the rat. *Clinical Nutrition* 23: 605- 614.
- Nielsen, E. M., M. N. Skov, J. J. Madsen, J. Lodal, J. B. Jespersen, and D. L. Baggesen. 2004. Verocytotoxin-Producing *Escherichia coli* in Wild Birds and Rodents in Close Proximity to Farms. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology* 70:6944-6947.
- Nielsen, E.M., M.N. Skov, J. J. Madsen, J. Lodal, J.B. Jespersen and D.L. Baggesen. 2004 Verocytotoxin-producing *Escherichia coli* in wild birds and rodents in close proximity to farms. *Applied Environmental Microbiology*, 70:6944-6947.
- NMFS, 2005. Designation of critical habitat for 7 salmon and steelhead ESUs in California. http://swr.nmfs.noaa.gov/chd/Final_CHD_4b2_Report-Aug_05-part_1.pdf
- NOAA. National Oceanic and Atmospheric Administration. 1999. Action Plan: Agriculture and Rural Lands, Monterey Bay National Marine Sanctuary. Water Quality Protection Program for Monterey Bay National Marine Sanctuary. Monterey, CA.
- Nokes, R.L., C.P. Gerba, M.M. Karpiscak. 2003. Microbial water quality improvement by small scale on-site subsurface wetland treatment. *Journal of Environmental Science and Health Part A-Toxic/Hazardous Substances and Environmental Engineering*, 38(9):1849-1855.
- Noss, R. F., E. T. LaRoe III, J. M. Scott. 2001. Endangered Ecosystems of the United States: A Preliminary Assessment of Loss and Degradation. Endangered Ecosystems of the United States, USGS Biological Resources. http://el.erdc.usace.army.mil/emrrp/emris/EMRIS_PDF/ec.pdf
- NRCS. Natural Resource Conservation Service. 2009. Retrieved from: <http://www.nrcs.usda.gov/technical/standards/nhcp.html>
- Oliver, J., S. Rech , P. Moisaner, K. O’Conner and R. Clark. 2009. Evaluating The Possible Role Of Birds And Mammals As Vectors Of Human Pathogenic Microbes From A Gradient Of Wetland Habitat Adjacent To Farms. Proposal submitted to Agricultural and Food Research Programs, USDA grants program.
- Olsen, S. J., Miller, G., Breuer, T., Kennedy, M., Higgins, C., Walford, J., McKee, G., Fox, K., Bibb, W. and Mead, P. 2002. A waterborne outbreak of *Escherichia coli* O157 : H7 infections and hemolytic uremic syndrome: Implications for rural water systems. *Emerging Infectious Diseases*, 8(4): 370-375.
- Olson, D. M., and E. Dinerstein. 1998. The Global 200: a representation approach to conserving the earth’s most biologically valuable ecoregions. *Conservation Biology* 12: 502-515.
- Osbourne, L.L and D.A. Kovacic. 1993. Riparian vegetated buffer strips in water-quality restoration and stream management. *Freshwater Biology*, 29(2):243-258.

- Paige, C. 2008. A Landowner's Guide to Wildlife Friendly Fences. Landowner/Wildlife Resource Program, Montana Fish, Wildlife and Parks, Helena, MT. 44 pgs.
- Palmgreen, H., M. Sellin, S. Bergstrom, B. Olsen. 1997. Enteropathogenic bacteria in migrating birds arriving in Sweden. *Scandinavian Journal of Infectious Diseases*, 29(6):565-568.
- Parish, M.E. 1998. Coliforms, *Escherichia coli* and *Salmonella* Serovars associated with a citrus-processing facility implicated in a Salmonellosis outbreak. *Journal of Food Protection*, 61(3):280-284.
- Pawiak, R., M. Mazuridewicz, J. Molenda, J. Pinowski, A. Wieliczko. 1991. The occurrence of *Escherichia coli* strains pathogenic to humans and animals in the eggs and nestlings of *Passer* spp. In: Proceedings of International Symposium of the Working Group on Granivorous Birds, INTECOL, September 14-17, 1989. Shipsk, Poland, pgs. 139-151.
- Pedersen, K. and L. Clark. 2007. A review of Shiga toxin *Escherichia coli* and *Salmonella enterica* in cattle and free-ranging birds: Potential association and epidemiological links. *Human-Wildlife Conflicts*, 1(1):68-77.
- Pedersen, K., L. Clark, W.F. Andelt, and M. D. Salman, 2006. Prevalence of Shiga toxin producing *Escherichia Coli* and *Salmonella Enterica* in rock pigeons captured in Fort Collins, Colorado. *Journal of Wildlife Diseases*, 42(1):46-55
- Penrod, K. R. Hunter, M. Marrifield. 2001. Missing Linkages: Restoring Connectivity in the California Landscape, Conference Proceedings. Co-sponsored by California Wilderness Coalition, The Nature Conservancy, U.S. Geological Service, Center for Reproduction of Endangered Species, and California State Parks.
- Peot, J. 2008. Salads and salad dressings. Prepared Foods. March 1, 2008. Accessed July 2, 2009
at: http://www.preparedfoods.com/Articles/Feature_Article/BNP_GUID_9-5-2006_A_10000000000000274329
- Pomeroy, R., and R. Rivera-Guieb. 2005. *Fishery Co-Management: A Practical Handbook*. Cambridge, MA: CAB International and International Development Research Centre.
- Potter, K.W. 1994. Estimating potential reduction flood benefits of restored wetlands. *Water Resources Update*, 97:34-38.
- Primack, R. 2008. *A Primer of Conservation Biology* (4th Edition). Sunderland, MA: Sinauer Associates.
- Produce Safety Project. 2009. Comparison of GAPs Governing the Growing and Harvesting of Fresh Produce. Washington, DC: Georgetown University Produce Safety Project.
- Queheillalt, D.M. and M.L. Morrison. 2006. Vertebrate Use of a Restored Riparian Site: A Case Study on the Central Coast of California. *Journal of Wildlife Management* 70(3):859-866.
- Rangel, J. M., P. H. Sparling, et al. 2005. Epidemiology of *Escherichia coli* O157: H7 outbreaks, United States, 1982-2002. *Emerging Infectious Diseases* 11(4): 603-609.
- Rathbun, G.B., N.J. Scott, Jr., and T.G. Murphy. 1997. *Rana aurora draytonii* (California red-legged frog). Behavior. *Herpetological Review*, 28:85-86.
- Reinstein, S., J.T. Fox, X. Shi, M.J. Alam, D.G. Renter and T.G. Nagaraja. 2009. Prevalence of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 in organically and naturally raised beef cattle. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology*: 75(16):5421-5423.
- Renter, D.G., D.P. Gnad, J.M. Sargeant and S.E. Hygnstorm. 2006. Prevalence and serovars of *Salmonella* in the feces of free-ranging white-tailed deer (*Odocoileus virginianus*) in Nebraska. *Journal of Wildlife Diseases*, 42(3):699-703.
- Renter, D.G., J.G. Morris, J.M. Sargeant, L.L. Hungerford, J. Berezowski, T. Ngo, K. Williams, and D.W.K. Acheson. 2005. Prevalence, risk factors, O serogroups, and virulence profiles of Shiga toxin-producing bacteria from cattle production environments *Journal of Food Protection*, 68(8):1556-1565.
- Renter, D.G., J. M. Sargeant and L.L. Hungerford. 2004. Distribution of *Escherichia coli* O157 : H7 within and among cattle operations in pasture-based agricultural areas. *American Journal of Veterinary Research*, 65(10):1367-1376.
- Renter, D.G., J.M. Sargeant, R.D. Oberst and M. Samadpour. 2003. Diversity, frequency, and persistence of *Escherichia coli* O157 strains from range cattle environments. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology*; 69(1):542-547.
- Renter, D.G., J.M. Sargeant, S.E. Hygnstorm, J.D. Hoffman, J.R. Gillespie. 2001. *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 in free-ranging deer in Nebraska. *Journal of Wildlife Diseases*, 37(4):755-760.
- Resource Conservation District. 2007. A Grower Survey: Reconciling Food Safety and Environmental Protection. Salinas, CA: Resource Conservation District of Monterey County.
- Resource Conservation District. 2009. Challenges to Co-Management for Food Safety and Environmental Protection: A Grower Survey. Salinas, CA: Resource Conservation District of Monterey County.
- Rice, D. H., Hancock, D. D. and Besser, I. E. 2003. Faecal culture of wild animals for *Escherichia coli* O157:H7. *Veterinary Record*, 152(3):82-83.

- Richards J. M., B.A., J. D. Brown, T. R. Kelly, A. L. Fountain, J. M. Sleeman. (2004). Absence of detectable *Salmonella* cloacal shedding in free-living reptiles on admission to the wildlife center of Virginia. *Journal of Zoo and Wildlife Medicine* 35(4): 562-563
- Roberts, P. 2009. *The End of Food*. New York: Houghton Mifflin.
- Rundio, D.E. and S.T. Lindley. 2008. Seasonal Patterns of Terrestrial and Aquatic Prey Abundance and Use by *Oncorhynchus mykiss* in a California Coastal Basin with a Mediterranean Climate. *Transactions of the American Fisheries Society* 137:467-480, 2008.
- Sacks, A. 2008. Live frog in lettuce stuns mom. *New York Daily News*, Jan. 24, 2008. Accessed online June 25, 2009 http://www.nydailynews.com/news/2008/01/24/2008-01-24_live_frog_in_lettuce_stuns_mom.html.
- Salmon, T. 2008. Rodents, rodent control and food safety. Proceedings of 23rd Vertebrate Pest Conference, University of California, Davis. 16-19.
- Salomone, K, Greenberg, M., Sandman, P. and D. Sachsman. 1990. Science and the News: A Question of Quality How Journalists and News Sources Evaluate Coverage of Environmental Risk. *Journal of Communication* 40(4):117-130.
- Samadpour, M., J. Stewart, K. Steingard, C. Addy, J. Louderback, M. McGin, J. Ellington, T. Newman. 2002. Laboratory investigation of an *E. coli* O157:H7 outbreak associated with swimming in Battle Ground Lake, Vancouver, Washington. *Journal of Environmental Health*, 64(10):16-20.
- Sanchez, S., A. Garcia-Sanchez, R. Martinez, J. Blanco, J.E. Blanco, M. Blanco, G. Dahbi, A. Mora, J. Hermoso de Mendoza, J.M. Alonso, J. Rey. 2009. Detection and characterization of Shiga-producing *Escherichia coli* other than *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 in wild ruminants. *Veterinary Journal*, 180: 384-388.
- Sanderson, M. W., Sargeant, J. M., Shi, X. R., Nagaraja, T. G., Zurek, L. and Alam, M. J. 2006. Longitudinal emergence and distribution of *Escherichia coli* O157 genotypes in a beef feedlot. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology*, 72(12):7614-7619.
- Sandman, P. 1999. Risk = Hazard + Outrage: Coping with Controversy about Utility Risks. *Engineering News-Record*, October 4, pp. A19-A23.
- Sandman, P. 2007. Avian Flu, a Pandemic & the Role of Journalists. *Nieman Reports* (Spring 2007). Cambridge, MA: The Nieman Foundation for Journalism at Harvard University.
- Sargeant, J.M., D.J. Hafer, J.R. Gillespie, R.D. Oberst, S.J. Flood. 1999. Prevalence of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 in white-tailed deer sharing rangeland with cattle. *Journal of the American Veterinary Medical Association*, 215(6): 792-794.
- Schaafsma, J.A., A.H. Baldwin and C. A. Streb. 2000. AN evaluation of a constructed wetland to treat wastewater from a dairy farm in Maryland, USA. *Ecological Engineering*, 14(1-2):199-206.
- Schaife, H.R., D. Cowan, J. Finney, S.F. Kinghorn-Perry, B. Crook. 2006. Wild rabbits (*Oryctolagus cuniculus*) as potential carriers of verocytotoxin-producing *Escherichia coli* *Veterinary Record*, 159(6):175-178.
- Schmit, J. 2006. 'Fresh Express Leads the Pack' in Produce Safety. *USA Today*, October 23, 2006. online 10/01/09 at http://www.usatoday.com/money/industries/food/2006-10-22-fresh-express-usat_x.htm
- Schoeltens, R.T. and G. Caroli. 1971. Role of pigeons in the spread of salmonellosis: Incidence of different types of *Salmonella typhi-murium* var. *copenhagen* in pigeons, man and other animals. *Antonie van Leeuwenhoek*, 37:473-476.
- Servia, M.J. A.R.R. Péry, M. Heydorff, J. Garric and L. Lagadic. 2006. Effects of copper on energy metabolism and larval development in the midge *Chironomus riparius*. *Ecotoxicology* 15:229-240.
- Seymour, R. B. and M.F. Westphal. 2000. Regional distribution of declining anuran, *Rana aurora draytonii*, on the San Francisco Peninsula, California, USA. Poster Presentation 80th Annual Meeting of the American Society of Ichthyologists and Herpetologists in La Paz, Mexico on June 16, 2000.
- Seymour, R., M.F. Westphal, A. E. Launer. 2007. Report on 2006 surveys for sensitive amphibian and reptile species on lands of the Midpeninsula Regional Open Space District. Prepared by Richard B. Seymour and Associates for Midpeninsula Regional Open Space District, June 30, 2007.
- Shere JA, Bartlett KJ & Kaspar CW. 1998. Longitudinal study of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 dissemination on four dairy farms in Wisconsin. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology* 64:1390-1399.
- Sivapalasingam, S., C. R. Friedman, et al. 2004. Fresh produce: A growing cause of outbreaks of foodborne illness in the United States, 1973 through 1997. *Journal of Food Protection* 67(10): 2342-2353.
- Smith, J. J. 2002. Habitat conditions and steelhead in the Arroyo Leon seasonal reservoirs and adjacent stream in 2001. Department of Biological Services, San Jose State University, San Jose, CA, May 18, 2002.

- Solomon, E.B., C.J. Potenski *et al.* 2002. Effect of irrigation method on transmission to and persistence of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 on lettuce. *Journal of Food Protection*, 65(4):673-676.
- Soulé, M. 2001. Is Connectivity Necessary? In: Penrod, K., *et al.* Missing Linkages: Restoring Connectivity in the California Landscape, Conference Proceedings. Co-sponsored by California Wilderness Coalition, The Nature Conservancy, U.S. Geological Service, Center for Reproduction of Endangered Species, and California State Parks. 2001.
- Sprotsen, E.L., M. Macrae, I.D. Ogden, M.J. Wilson, N.J.C. Strachan. 2006. Slugs: Potential novel vectors of *Escherichia coli* O157. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology*, 72(1):144-149.
- Srikantiah, P., Lay, J. C., Hand, S., Crump, J. A., Campbell, J., Van Duyne, M. S., Bishop, R., Middendor, R., Currier, M., Mead, P. S. and Molbak, K. 2004. *Salmonella* enterica serotype Javiana infections associated with amphibian contact, Mississippi, 2001. *Epidemiology and Infection*, 132(2):273-281.
- State of California. 1997. Department of Conservation, Farmland Mapping and Monitoring Program. Sacramento, CA.
- Stearns, D. 2006. A Future Uncertain: Food Irradiation from a Legal Perspective. Pages 263-278. In: C.Sommers and X. Fan (editors), *Food Irradiation Research and Technology*. Hoboken, NJ: Blackwell Publishing and Institute of Food Technologists Press.
- Steinmetz, K.A., and J.D. Potter. 1996. Vegetables, fruit, and cancer prevention: a review. *Journal of the American Dietetic Association*. 96:1027- 1039.
- Stone, W. B., J.C. Okoniewski, J. R. Stedelin. 1999. Poisoning of wildlife with anticoagulant rodenticides in New York. *Journal of Wildlife Diseases Volume: 35(2): 187-193*.
- Stuart, D. 2008. The Illusion of Control: Industrialized Agriculture, Nature, and Food Safety. *Agriculture and Human Values* 25:177-181
- Stuart, D. 2009a. Constrained Choice and Ethical Dilemmas in Land Management: Environmental Quality and Food Safety in California. *Journal of Agricultural and Environmental Ethics*, 22:53-71.
- Stuart, D. 2009b. *A new wave of environmental degradation in California agriculture: private standards, constrained choice, and changes in land management*. Doctoral Dissertation. University of California, Santa Cruz.
- Su, L.J., and L. Arab. 2006. Salad and raw vegetable consumption and nutritional status in the adult US population: results from the third national health and nutrition examination survey. *Journal of the American Dietetic Association*.106:1394.
- Suslow, T. 2003. Key Points of Control and Management of Microbial Food Safety: Information for Growers, Packers and Handlers of Fresh-Consumed Horticultural Products. Regents of the University of California, Bulletin Publication 8102.
- Swaim Biological, Inc. 2007. Results of surveys for the San Francisco garter snake at Milagra Ridge and Rancho Corral De Tierra for Golden Gate National Recreation Area, San Mateo County, California. Final Report. Prepared for Golden Gate National Recreation Area. 28 pg.
- Swedberg, C. 2009. California Polytechnic Studies E.coli and Bagged Greens. *RFID Journal*. Accessed online: <http://www.rfidjournal.com/article/print/5290>
- Symonds, K. 2008. Rancher restore amphibian-friendly ponds. *Endangered Species Bulletin*, Spring 2008, 30-31.
- Syversen, N. and M. Bechmann. 2004. Vegetative buffer zones as pesticide filters for simulated surface runoff. *Ecological Engineering*, 22(3): 175-184.
- Szalanski, A.L., C. B. Owens, T. McKay, C. D. Steelman 2004. Detection of *Campylobacter* and *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 from filth flies by polymerase chain reaction. *Medical and Veterinary Entomology*. 18(3):241-246.
- Takeuchi, K. and J.F. Frank. 2000. Penetration of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 into lettuce tissues as affected by inoculum size and temperature and the effect of chlorine treatment on cell viability. *Journal of Food Protection*, 63:434-440.
- Talley, J.L., A.C. Wayadande, L.P. Wasala, A.C.Gerry, J.Fletcher,U. DeSilva, S.E. Gilliland. 2009. Association of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 with Filth Flies (Muscidae and Calliphoridae) Captured in Leafy Greens Fields and Experimental Transmission of *E. coli* O157:H7 to Spinach Leaves by House Flies (Diptera: Muscidae). *Journal of Food Protection*, 72(7):1547-1552.
- Tate, K.W., Atwill, E.R., Bartolome, J.W., and Nader, G.A. 2006. Significant *Escherichia coli* Attenuation by Vegetative Buffers on Annual Grasslands. *Journal of Environmental Quality*, 35:795-805.
- Tauxe, R. V. 1997. Emerging foodborne diseases: An evolving public health challenge. *Emerging Infectious Diseases* 3(4): 425-434.
- The Nature Conservancy. 2006. California Central Coast Ecoregional Plan Update. October 2006. Accessed online: conserveonline.org/library/California%20Central%20Coast%20Ecoregional%20Plan%20Update

- Thompson, L.C., J.L. Voss, R. E. Larsen, W.D. Tietje, R.A. Cooper and P.B. Moyle. 2006. Role of hardwood in forming habitat for southern California steelhead. Presented at Sixth California Oak Symposium: Today's Challenges, Tomorrow's Opportunities, October 9-12, 2006. Rohnert Park, CA.
- Trochim, W. (2000). *The Research Methods Knowledge Base, 2nd Edition*. Atomic Dog Publishing, Cincinnati, OH.
- U.S. Department of Agriculture. 2007. *USDA National Organic Program Standards*. 7 CFR, Part 205.
- U.S. EPA, 1994. Copper Sulfate. Extension Toxicology Network. Pesticide Information Project, Extension Offices of Cornell University, Michigan State University, Oregon State University and University of California, Davis. Retrieved at <http://extoxnet.orst.edu/pips/coppersu.htm>
- U.S. Government. 2008. Irradiation in the Production, Processing and Handling of Food. (August 28) Federal Register 73(164):49593-49603. Washington DC: Department of Health and Human Services, Food and Drug Administration.
- United States Census of Agriculture. 2007. Accessed online: http://www.nass.usda.gov/Census_of_Agriculture/index.asp.
- United States Department of Agriculture/Animal and Plant Health Inspection Service. 1997. An Update: *Escherichia coli O157:H7* in Humans and Cattle. Centers for Epidemiology and Animal Health. http://www.aphis.usda.gov/vs/ceah/cei/taf/emerginganimalhealthissues_files/ecoupdat.pdf
- United States Environmental Protection Agency (U.S. EPA). 2006. Rodenticide Incidents Update (November 15, 2006). Washington, D.C.: Office of Prevention, Pesticides, and Toxic Substances.
- United States Environmental Protection Agency (U.S. EPA). 2007. Retrieved from: http://oaspub.epa.gov/tmdl/enviro.control?p_list_id=CAE306%2E000ELKHORN%20SLOUGH
- United States Environmental Protection Agency (U.S. EPA). 2008. Risk Mitigation Decision for Ten Rodenticides (May 28, 2008). Washington, D.C.: Office of Prevention, Pesticides, and Toxic Substances.
- U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service. 2002. Recovery plan for the California red-legged frog (*Rana aurora draytonii*). U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, Portland, Oregon. 173 pg.
- United States Geological Survey (USGS). 2009. Retrieved from: http://water.usgs.gov/nawqa/nutrients/pubs/wcp_v39_no12/
- United States Government 2009. President Barack Obama Announces Key FDA Appointments and Tougher Food Safety Measures. Washington DC: The White House, Office of the Press Secretary, March 14.
- University of California (UC) Agricultural Issues Center 2007. Statistical Overview of California's Organic Agriculture 2000 – 2005. May 2007. Accessed online: aic.ucdavis.edu/publications/Statistical_Review_00-05.pdf
- Urban, J.E. and A. Broce. 1998. Flies and their bacterial loads in greyhound dog kennels in Kansas. *Current Microbiology*: 36 (3):164-170.
- US Army Corps of Engineers. 2008. Public Notice # 08-00441. San Francisco, CA: Regulatory Division, San Francisco District (November 26).
- USDA/APHIS United States Department of Agriculture/Animal and Plant Health Inspection Services. 2003. *Salmonella* and *Campylobacter* on U.S. Dairy Operations. Accessed June 10, 2009 at <http://www.aphis.usda.gov/vs/ceah/ncahs/nahms/dairy/dairy02/Dairy02SalCampy.pdf>
- Van Dijk, P. M., F. Kwaad, and M. Klapwijk. 1996. Retention of water and sediment by grass strips. *Hydrological Processes*, 10(8):1069-1080.
- van Hullebusch, E., P. Chatenet, V Deluchat, P. M. Chazal, D. Froissard, M. Botineau, A. Ghestem, M. Baudu. 2003. Copper Accumulation in a Reservoir Ecosystem Following Copper Sulfate Treatment (St. Germain Les Belles, France). *Water, Soil and Air Pollution*, 150:3-22.
- Wachtel, M.R., L. C. Whitehand and R.E. Mandrell. 2002. Association of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 with Preharvest Leaf Lettuce upon Exposure to Contaminated Irrigation Water. *Journal of Food Protection*, 65(1):18-25.
- Wachtel, M.R., L. C. Whitehand and R.E. Mandrell. 2002b. Prevalence of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 Associated with a Cabbage Crop Inadvertently Irrigated with Partially Treated Sewage Wastewater. *Journal of Food Protection*, 65(3):471-475
- Wada, Y., H. Kondo, M. Nakazawa, M. Kubo. 1995. Natural infection with attaching and effacing *Escherichia coli* and adenovirus in the intestine of a pigeon with diarrhea. *Journal of Veterinary Medical Science*, 57:531-533.
- Wahlstrom, H., E. Tysen, E. Olsson Engvall, B. Brandstrom, E. Eriksson, T. Morner, I. Vagsholm. Survey of *Campylobacter* species, VTEC O157 and *Salmonella* species in Swedish wildlife. *Veterinary Record*, 153(3):74-80.
- Waithman, J.D., R. A. Sweitzer, D. Van Vuren, J.D. Drew, A.J. Brinkhaus, I.A. Gardner, and W.M. Boyce. 1999. Range expansion, population sizes, and management of wild pigs in California. *Journal of Wildlife Management*, 63(1):298-308.

- Wallace, J.S., Cheasty, T. and K. Jones. 1997. Isolation of Vero cytotoxin producing *Escherichia coli* O157 from wild birds. *Journal of Applied Microbiology*, 82: 399- 404.
- Wang, G., T. Zhao and M. P. Doyle. 1996. The fate of Enterohemorrhagic *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 in Bovine Feces. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology*, 62(7):2567-2579.
- Weise, J. and J. Schmit. 2007. Spinach recall: 5 faces, 5 agonizing deaths, 1 year later. Last Year Five People Died From an *E. coli* Outbreak. What Has Changed Since Then? *USA Today*: Sept 20, 2007.
- Wells, S. J., P.J. Fedorica-Cray, D.A. Dargatz, K. Ferris and A. Green. 2001. Fecal shedding of *Salmonella* spp. by dairy cows on farm at at cull cow markets. *Journal of Food Protection*. 64:3-11.
<http://nahms.aphis.usda.gov/dairy/dairy96/ecosalm98.pdf>
- Wells, J.E., Berry, E.D. and Varel, V.H. 2005. Effects of common forage phenolic acids on *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 viability in bovine feces. *Appl. and Environ. Microbiol.* 71: 7974-7979.
- Westphal, M. and R. Seymour, 1998. Results of amphibian surveys at Higgins Creek Reservoirs on Arroyo Leon near Half Moon Bay, San Mateo County, August 1998 Report to San Mateo County Resource Conservation District.
- Whyte, P., J.D. Collins, *et al.* (2001) "Distribution and prevalence of airborne microorganisms in three commercial poultry processing plants." *Journal of Food Protection* 64(3):388-391.
- Wilson, D., Nielsen, J. and P.Degnol (eds.). 2003. *The Fisheries Co-management Experience: Accomplishments, Challenges and Prospects*. New York: Springer.
- Witmer, G. W., R. B. Sanders, and A. C. Taft. 2003. Feral swine- are they a disease threat to livestock in the US? In: Proceedings of the 10th Annual Wildlife Damage Management Conference.
- Wolinsky, S. 2005. Farm Pond Ecosystems. Fish and Wildlife Habitat Management Leaflet. Number 29. Wildlife Habitat Management Institute.
- Woltemade, C.J. 2000. Ability of restored wetlands to reduce nitrogen and phosphorus concentrations in agricultural drainage water. *Journal of Soil and Water Conservation*, 55(3):303-309.
- Wood, S.L.R. and J. S. Richardson. 2009. Impact of sediment and nutrient inputs on growth and survival of tadpoles of the Western Toad. *Freshwater Biology*, 54:1120-1134.
- Worldwatch Institute. 2008. *State of the World 2008: Toward a Sustainable Global Economy*. Washington DC: The Worldwatch Institute.
- Wray, C. and R.H. Davies. 2000. *Salmonella* infection in cattle. In: *Salmonella* in Domestic Animals (C. Wray and A. Wray Eds), CABI, New York, NY., 169-190.
- Wright, R.T. 2007. *Environmental Science: Toward a Sustainable Future (10th Edition)*. Prentice Hall.
- Yan, T., M. Hamilton, and M. J. Sadowsky. 2007. High throughput and quantitative procedure for determining sources of *Escherichia coli* in waterways using host-specific DNA marker genes. *Appl. Environ. Microbiol.* 73:890-896.
- Yilmaz, A., H. Gun, and H. Yilmaz. 2002. Frequency of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 in Turkish cattle. *Journal of Food Protection*, 65:1637-1640.
- Zedler, J.B. 2003. Wetlands at your service: Reducing impacts of agriculture at the watershed scale. *Frontiers in Ecology and the Environment*, 1(2):65-72.
- Zschock, M., H.P. Harmann, B. Kloppert, and W. Wolter. 2000. Shiga-toxin-producing *Escherichia coli* in feces of healthy dairy cows, sheep and goats: Prevalence and virulence properties. *Letters in Applied Microbiology*, 31:203-208.

Appendix A. Supplemental Background Information

Central Coast Agricultural Sector

About Monterey County

- Of all the counties in California and in the U.S., Monterey County is the top producer of lettuce (U.S. Census of Agriculture 2007).
- Monterey County produces 63% of the lettuce and 91% of the salad greens grown in California (CA Agricultural Resources Directory 2009). Monterey County contains the Salinas Valley, known as the “Salad Bowl of America”.
- The climate is ideal for long growing seasons: for example, iceberg lettuce can be harvested April through October (ERS 2001).
- In addition to lettuce, Monterey County is also a top producer of other commodities, producing 44% of broccoli, 37% of strawberries, 81% of artichokes, 63% of spinach, and 44% of cabbage grown in California (CA Agricultural Resources Directory 2009).
- In 2007, there were approximately 1,200 farms in the county covering over 1.3 million acres of land (U.S. Census of Agriculture 2007).
- In 2008, Monterey County reported an agricultural production value of \$3.82 billion with lettuce production alone producing over \$1.1 billion in gross value (CA Agricultural Resources Directory 2009, Monterey County Agricultural Commissioner's Office 2009).

Other Central Coast Counties

- While Monterey County produces the majority of lettuce and leafy greens in California, other counties in the Central Coast region are also important agricultural producers.
- San Benito County produces many vegetable crops including 8% of spinach and 4% of lettuce in California (CA Agricultural Resources Directory 2009).
- Santa Cruz and San Mateo counties have over 9,000 acres planted in a diversity of vegetable crops including lettuce and leafy greens. The two counties are the top producers of Brussels sprouts in California.
- San Luis Obispo and Santa Barbara counties are both major producers of broccoli, strawberries, and wine grapes but growers in these counties also produce lettuce and other leafy greens.

Diversified Agriculture Industry

- The agricultural industry in the Central Coast region is diverse in many ways. Due to the diversity of local microclimates, the region is able to produce over 200 different agricultural crops.
- Growers in the region are also diverse with both small and large-scale operations as well as organic and conventional production. According the U.S. Census of Agriculture (2007) approximately 20 percent of growers in Monterey County operate less than 10 acres while another 20 percent operate over 1,000 acres. The average farm size in Monterey County is 1,108 acres (U.S. Census of Agriculture 2007).

- Organic production is growing in the region with over 13% of all Central Coast growers producing organic products in 2005 and farm receipts of approximately \$1.5 billion (UC Agricultural Issues Center 2007).
- Approximately 40% of growers in the region lease their land (U.S. Census of Agriculture 2007).
- Many growers have contracts to sell to shippers (who sell commodities to retailers) or processors (who process foods and sell value-added goods to retailers, such as bagged ready-to-eat salads). Other growers operate as both growers and shippers with contracts to sell to food retailers. Retailers include grocery stores, restaurants, and food service companies.
- In some cases large processors or shippers own land that they contract with growers to cultivate. Each grower may have different specifications in their production contracts regarding who pays for upfront costs and inputs and expectations regarding crop quality, harvest, and payment.
- In many cases there is considerable competition between growers to garner contracts with the largest shippers or processors who account for a significant portion of market share. Due to the interconnected and competitive nature of the produce sector, decisions made by retail, shipping, and processing firms can impact business conditions for other firms as well as produce production and the income of regional growers.

The Importance of Bagged Salads

- With the rising popularity of bagged salads, processors play an increasingly important role in Central Coast agriculture. Washed and bagged leafy greens as well as chopped salad blends and kits have become lucrative value-added products in the produce sector (ERS 2001, Mintel 2008, Shaw 2008).
- Baby greens and lettuce mixes were once considered a delicacy found at fine restaurants. Due to innovations in the late 1980's, bagged salads became the second biggest selling item in U.S. grocery stores, reaching \$2.5 billion in annual sales (Consumer Reports 2006).
- Sales of bagged salads increased approximately 560% between 1993 and 1999 (ERS 2001), 42% between 2001 and 2006 and are predicted to rise an additional 38% from 2007 through 2011 (Peot 2008).
- The largest bagged salad processors in the U.S. are Fresh Express, Dole, and Taylor Farms, which together control the vast majority of the bagged salad industry. Processing companies have headquarters and processing plants located in the Central Coast region, and have production contracts with area growers.

Ecological Attributes of the California's Central Coast Region

Economic Contribution

- The region's natural resource endowment drives a significant part of the economy through tourism in a variety of forms (general tourism, nature tourism, agro-tourism).
- The natural resources also provide multiple types of "ecosystem services" that contribute economically to the region and maintain the high quality of life.
- Resource economists have recently begun to calculate the total dollar value of ecosystem services on local and global scales. Central Coast ecosystems provide more than two dozen types of goods and services, parts of which can reasonably be expected to be lost in the absence of conservation efforts. They include:

- *Provisioning Services:* Safe drinking water (naturally purified in aquifers & wetlands); clean air (cycled by plants), fuelwood for fireplaces & stoves, genetic resources for creating new medicines, wild foods (mushrooms, berries), hunting opportunities, and many other benefits
- *Regulating Services:* Wetlands minimize flood damage, hillside vegetation reduces risk of mud slides, bees provide pollination, nutrient cycling via decomposers, erosion prevention, climate regulation, disease regulation, decomposition of wastes, pest control from beneficial insects, raptors, etc., hedgerows and windbreaks reduce pesticide drift, and many other benefits.
- *Cultural Services:* Recreation and tourism (local and non-local visitors), aesthetic values (open space, nice views, sense of beauty), social benefits (place for picnics, walks, family outings), sense of place (what your “home” looks & feels like), religious use (church gatherings / worship), educational values (summer camps for kids), inspiration (for painters, sculptors, musicians and others), existence value (knowing that eagles, condors, frogs, and other life forms exist even if you do not experience them directly), physical well-being (places to jog, run, walk), emotional well-being (relaxed rural setting compared to city)
- Ecosystem contributions are often overlooked, without them society would be forced to find expensive alternatives to these services.
- Central Coast ecosystems tend to be large and complex, but protecting them consists of small, specific steps. A farmer does not set out to maintain an ecosystem *per se*, but rather plants a hedgerow, keeps a wetland, or takes any number of other small steps that have larger impacts when aggregated across a landscape.

Ecological Features

- The Central Coast ecoregion has been identified by scientists as an “ecological hotspot” based on species richness and identified threats to biodiversity (Olson *et al.* 1998, Myers *et al.* 2000).
- The Central Coast provides essential habitat for many rare species, including, Steelhead trout (federally listed as Threatened), California red-legged frog (federally listed as Threatened), the California tiger salamander (federally listed as Endangered in Sonoma and Santa Barbara Counties. Threatened throughout the rest of the range), and the San Francisco garter snake (federally listed as Endangered). According to the California Department of Fish and Game, the Central Coast region is home to more than 80 species that are listed as endangered, threatened, or rare.¹
- Central Coast watersheds drain to 29 Marine Protected Areas (MPAs) newly approved by the California Fish and Game Commission, representing 204 square miles of protected marine waters. Additionally, the Central Coast ocean waters are protected by a suite of other marine management designations, including the Monterey Bay National Marine Sanctuary and multiple Critical Coastal Areas and Areas of Special Biological Significance. (<http://www.sanctuarysimon.org/monterey/sections/reserves/index.php>).
- The Monterey Bay National Marine Sanctuary is home to one of the last populations of the endangered Southern Sea Otter (*Enhydra lutris nereis*), federally listed as Threatened.
- The Central Coast region also contains Elkhorn Slough, one of the largest remaining salt marsh wetlands, providing vital habitat for fish and bird species (Caffrey *et al.* 2002).

¹ Complete species list available at: http://ceres.ca.gov/planning/conservation_guidebook/Central_ESA.pdf

Ongoing Environmental Challenges

- Regional wildlife are increasingly threatened by expanding development, invasive species, water pollution, the alteration of waterways, and climate change (TNC 2006, CWC 2002).
- Natural ecosystems can be significantly impacted by degraded water quality. Agricultural and urban runoff impairs several of the major waterways in the Central Coast region. Three of the major watersheds are the Pajaro River, the Salinas River, and the Elkhorn Slough (NOAA 1999). Approximately 75% of the land surrounding these watersheds is used for agricultural production (State of California 1997). The waterways emptying into the Monterey Bay National Marine Sanctuary repeatedly fail to meet water quality standards with significantly elevated levels of nutrients, pesticides, and sediment (Caffrey 2001, Hunt *et al.* 1999).²
- Monitoring in Elkhorn Slough indicates excessive nitrogen loads and erosion due to row crop agriculture (Caffrey *et al.* 2002, Los Huertos *et al.* 2001).
- While there are also urban sources of non-point source pollution in the Central Coast region, agricultural land use has been directly linked with elevated nutrients as well as microbial and organic contaminants in coastal waters (Handler *et al.* 2006).

Central Coast Contributions to Local and National Public Health

Provider of Fresh Produce

- Consumers have become increasingly aware of linkages between food choices and health and are more commonly selecting foods based on nutritional value and caloric intake (Goldman 2003).
- Salad consumers have been shown to have higher intakes of vitamin C, vitamin E, folic acid, and carotenoids (important antioxidants) (Su *et al.* 2006).
- Numerous studies indicate that diets high in fresh fruits and vegetables are linked with decreased risks of cancer (Steinmetz and Potter 1996).
- A U.S. Department of Agriculture survey conducted in the mid-1990s indicated that lettuce is the number one produce item consumed by U.S. adults, with 40% of the survey population consuming lettuce over a two day survey period (Johnston *et al.* 2000).
- Some scientists suggest that increasing fruit and vegetable consumption in household diets can reduce the intake of fats and sugars and therefore reduce the chances of obesity and type II diabetes (Epstein *et al.* 2001). According to the Center for Disease Control (2009), 34% of the U.S. population is considered obese. Up to 95% of current diabetes cases have been diagnosed as Type II diabetes, which in many cases is linked to obesity.
- Studies indicate lettuce consumption can reduce cholesterol and enhance antioxidant status (due to high levels of vitamin C, vitamin E, and carotenoids) and scientists suggested regular consumption may reduce cardiovascular disease (Nicolle *et al.* 2004).

² The Salinas River only reaches the ocean during part of the year, depending on rainfall and water releases from upstream dams.

Outbreaks of Foodborne Illness Associated with Fresh Produce

- Produce-associated outbreaks accounted for 0.7% of all reported foodborne outbreaks in the 1970s, but accounted for 6% in the 1990s (Sivapalasingam *et al.* 2004). This rise may be attributed to several factors including the increase in consumption of raw fruits and vegetables (Bureau of Census 1996, Beuchat 1996), increased reporting of illness and outbreaks (and significantly improved state and federal government capacity to identify them), changes in human demography, microbial adaptation (Altekruse *et al.* 1997), and/or changes in farming or processing practices (Beuchat 2002).
- Produce can become contaminated with a variety of pathogens including *Salmonella spp.* and *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 (*E. coli* O157:H7).
- The 2006 outbreak of *E. coli* O157:H7 associated with bagged spinach brought increasing attention to this particularly virulent strain of *E. coli*. *E. coli* O157:H7 comes from an animal “reservoir” and can be transmitted onto food through contact with animal feces (Tauxe 1997).
- Each year in the United States an estimated 73,480 illnesses occur from *E. coli* O157:H7 resulting in 2,170 hospitalizations and 61 deaths (Mead *et al.* 1999). Only a portion of these illnesses are reported.
- Most outbreaks are traced to the consumption of contaminated meat, which is often contaminated during the slaughtering process. Consumption of ground beef is the most common vehicle of food borne *E. coli* O157:H7 outbreaks: 41 percent of food borne outbreaks are from ground beef, whereas 21 percent are from produce (Rangel *et al.* 2005).
- An estimated half of all produce contamination occurs during food preparation due to cross contamination with contaminated meat or other foods in the kitchen (Rangel *et al.* 2005).
- Foodborne illness concern peaked in the Central Coast region following the 2006 spinach outbreak. It was not the first time the region was linked to *E. coli* O157:H7 outbreaks: of the 10 outbreaks of *E. coli* O157:H7 since 1995 linked to spinach and lettuce, 8 have been traced back to the Central Coast Region (CIDRAP 2007).
- The region is the largest producer of leafy greens and production has been expanding, sometimes into regions near livestock operations and wildlife habitat (Roberts 2008).

Public Health and the Environment

- Adoption of intensive agricultural practices in the U.S. has significantly impaired water quality and can negatively impact human health. Agriculture is the largest single contributor of non-point source water pollution in the U.S.: agriculture contributes to 70% of impaired rivers, 49% of impaired lakes, and 27% of impaired estuaries (U.S. EPA 2000).
- Studies show that approximately 60% of coastal rivers and bays in the U.S. have been degraded specifically by nutrient pollution, and agriculture remains the major source of nutrient deposition in the U.S. (Howarth *et al.* 2002).
- Over 20 waterways in the region are listed as impaired for one or more contaminants by the EPA including the Salinas River, the Santa Maria River, and Corralitos Creek. Primary contaminants include fecal coliforms, pesticides, and nutrients (EPA 2009).

- Recent monitoring of regional surface waters by Central Coast Water Quality Preservation indicate that the majority of Salinas Valley test sites and others in the Central Coast region are well over the EPA nitrate standard of 10 ppm.
- Waterways flowing into the Monterey Bay National Marine Sanctuary repeatedly fail to meet water quality standards with significantly elevated levels of nutrients, pesticides, and sediment (Conley *et al.* 2008, Caffrey *et al.* 2001, Hunt *et al.* 1999).

Regulations for Food Safety

Food Safety: The California Leafy Greens Products Handler Marketing Agreement (LGMA)

- The California Leafy Greens Products Handler Marketing Agreement (LGMA) was created in 2007 and oversight was granted to the U.S. Department of Agriculture and the California Department of Food and Agriculture (CDFA).
- Signing the marketing agreement is voluntary for handlers of leafy greens. Leafy greens include arugula, butter lettuce, chard, escarole, iceberg lettuce, red leaf lettuce, spinach, baby leaf lettuce, cabbage, endive, green leaf lettuce, kale, romaine lettuce, and spring mix.
- The term “handler” refers to firms responsible for bringing produce to retailers and other produce buyers. Approximately 120 handlers have signed the LGMA that together represent over 99% of the leafy greens produced in the state (LGMA 2009).
- Handlers who sign the Agreement are required to purchase or source their leafy greens produce only from fields which are managed in accordance with a specific set of strict in-field food safety requirements. The requirements, commonly known as “metrics,” are detailed in the *Commodity Specific Food Safety Guidelines for the Production and Harvest of Lettuce and Leafy Greens* (LGMA 2009).
- LGMA metrics were developed by technical staff and scientists in the produce industry with some input from government agencies and natural resource organizations.
- Growers who do business with signatories of the LGMA are subject to audits that are performed by the California Department of Food and Agriculture (CDFA) inspectors trained by the U.S. Department of Agriculture (USDA).

Food Safety: Private, Corporate Food Safety Programs

- In addition to the LGMA, private produce firms, including shippers, processors, and retailers, developed new measures for food safety following the 2006 spinach outbreak.
- Almost all processors and retailers already had their own food safety standards in place prior to the 2006 outbreak. These standards involve protocols for growing, harvesting, processing, shipping, and storage.
- Most of these standards are considered proprietary information as part of the contracts between growers, handlers, and retailers.
- After the spinach outbreak many of these standards were modified, aiming to further reduce chances of crop contamination and address public concern regarding the safety of fresh produce.

- Several factors drive the development of these individual corporate food safety programs. For example, private firms face pressure to avoid litigation following outbreaks, and even single contamination events can permanently tarnish brand names and business. Also, in some cases food safety standards may be a means to achieve competitive advantage over other firms.
- Many food safety standards used by private firms entail measures that go beyond those required in the LGMA.
- Growers who do not follow these additional food safety measures, sometimes referred to as 'super-metrics,' may have crops rejected or may lose contracts for future business.

Appendix B. Additional Details on Project Scope and Methods

Overview of Main Qualitative Methods

- *Review of relevant documents, including:* published scholarly literature, farm water quality plans, food safety requirement checklists, unpublished scientific reports, transcripts of testimony, internal memoranda, letters, court rulings, government databases, and policy documents such as laws, regulations, and guidance.
- *Personal interviews with regional experts.* Experts included NGO representatives (agricultural and environmental), government officials (federal, state, and local agencies); industry representatives (growers, handlers, buyers, shippers, auditors, and an attorney), and both scientists and extension agents from the state university system. Time limitations and the project focus precluded us from interviewing retailers and consumers. A Technical Advisory Committee consisting of 36 individuals with expertise in a wide range of research, industry and conservation fields provided extensive input into the research and writing process. Experts submitted more than 2,000 written comments on multiple drafts of the report, participated in three half-day face to face meetings to vet the report, and worked with the research team on an individual basis to provide information, contacts, and other resources. A seven-person team of University of California food safety scientists also provided detailed review and input.
- *Direct observations.* This included field visits to farms, with landowners' approval, to observe management practices and get a stronger sense of challenges. It also included visits to processing facilities.

Overview of Quantitative Methods

- Methodological details of the 2007 survey of 181 growers appears in Beretti and Stuart (2008). RCD (2009) describes methodological details from the 2009 survey of 154 growers.
- Every mail survey has flaws, including the two used for this analysis. Despite shortcomings, the survey methodologies were sound overall given the purposes of the surveys.

Assessing the Quality of Sources

- Considerable scientific uncertainty, opinion, emotion, and politics surround this topic. Thus, this report attempts to gauge the quality of the underlying science regarding specific issues, particularly the amount of evidence available and degree of consensus among experts on its interpretation.
- Additional weight has been given to scientific studies that had been replicated and were conducted in field conditions rather than in a laboratory setting. Priority was also given to peer reviewed scholarly literature and expert opinions from multiple sources with a wide variety of affiliations.

Regarding “Burden of Proof” and Scientific Uncertainty

- As is the case with any policies informed by science, “burden of proof” plays a critical role in current co-management discussions. To what extent should those who create or demand specific food safety practices be required to “prove” that the practices significantly reduce risk? Likewise, must they prove that their practices do not cause environmental damage? Finally, to what extent should those who are concerned about environmental impacts be required to “prove” that significant environmental impacts have occurred?

- We note that parties to the discussion tend to answer these two questions differently, applying a higher standard to others' claims than to their own. This illustrates the role of differential interpretation and values regarding management for food safety and environmental quality
- A certain degree of scientific uncertainty always exists concerning complex, real-world issues, especially those involving natural resources. This tends to steer people toward the well-established precautionary principle, which entails erring on the side of caution when faced with scientific uncertainty.
- Given the persistent lack of 100% certainty, policy makers and others must make difficult decisions based on societal values and an understanding of the best available science. This report does not discuss values, but it does attempt to review and assess the best available science.

Appendix C. Glossary of Terms Used in This Report

[Source: excerpted from RCD 2009, LGMA 2008, and other sources]

Animals of significant risk: Animals that have been determined by the Centers for Disease Control to have a higher risk of carrying *E. coli* O157:H7. These animals are cattle, sheep, goats, pigs (domestic and wild), and deer.

Anticoagulant: a type of pesticide that interferes with blood clotting and is commonly used as a rodenticide.

Bare ground buffers: areas of bare soil where either crops or non-crop vegetation have been removed for a given width around a field.

Bioaccumulation: A buildup within an organism of specific compounds due to biological processes. Commonly applied to pesticides and heavy metals.

CDFA Auditor: California Department of Food and Agriculture (CDFA) employs specially certified auditors to conduct LGMA audits. These auditors operate with oversight from CDFA, but are certified and trained by the USDA under the auspices of the National Good Agricultural Practice program practices which incorporate the U.S. FDA's Commodity Specific Guidance Documents. Audits are conducted on a regular and random basis, for which LGMA signatory handlers pay through fees.

Co-management: an approach to conserving soil, water, air, wildlife, and other natural resources while simultaneously minimizing microbiological hazards associated with food production.

Concentrated Animal Feeding Operation (CAFO): A lot or facility where animals have been, are or will be stabled or confined and fed or maintained for a total of 45 days or more in any 12 month period and crops, vegetation forage growth, or post-harvest residues are not sustained in the normal growing season over any portion of the lot or facility. In addition, there must be more than 1,000 'animal units' (as defined in 40 CFR 122.23) confined at the facility; or more than 300 animal units confined at the facility if either one of the following conditions are met: pollutants are discharged into navigable waters through a man-made ditch, flushing system or other similar man-made device; or pollutants are discharged directly into waters of the United States which originate outside of and pass over, across, or through the facility or otherwise come into direct contact with the animals confined in the operation.

Conservation practice: Actions taken on the land by a land owner or manager/farmer to protect, enhance or conserve a natural resource such as topsoil, water, native vegetation or wildlife. Practices include the gamut from drip irrigation and nutrient management to habitat development, but only those that are considered to have a potential impact on food safety are referenced in this survey.

Constructed wetland: a man-made shallow water ecosystem designed to simulate a natural wetlands and aimed to reduce the pollution potential of run-off and wastewater from agricultural lands.

Copper sulfate: a chemical compound used primarily as an algaecide in ponds.

Critical Habitat: According to U.S. Federal law, the ecosystems upon which threatened and endangered species depend.

Cumulative effects: also called "cumulative impacts": the impact on the environment that results from the incremental impact of the action when added to other past, present, and reasonably foreseeable future actions

regardless of what agency (federal or non-federal) or person undertakes such other actions. Cumulative impacts can result from individually minor but collectively significant actions taking place over a period of time.

Domestic (or Domesticated) Animals: animals including those raised by humans for food production or kept as pets including cattle, sheep, pigs, goats, dogs, and cats.

Escherichia coli (*E. coli*) O157:H7: an enterohemorrhagic strain of bacterium which when consumed can result in bloody diarrhea, kidney failure, and death.

Growers: Individuals and/or companies that grow agricultural products. This report focuses mostly on growers of leafy greens.

Farm ditch: a ditch dug to convey drainage water

Filter strip: an area of vegetation for removing sediment, pollutants, and organic matter from agricultural run-off. Designed to reduce the flow of runoff through filtration, deposition, infiltration, absorption, and volatilization.

Foodborne illness: illness associated with bacteria, viruses, or other pathogens that can be transmitted to humans through the consumption of food.

Food Safety Professional: a person entrusted with management level responsibility for conducting food safety assessments before food reaches consumers; requires formal training in scientific principles and a solid understanding of the principles of food safety as applied to agricultural production.

Handler: Defined by the Leafy Green Marketing Agreement as any person who handles, processes, ships or distributes leafy green product for market, whether as owner, agent, employee, broker or otherwise. This definition does not include a retailer or grower.

Hedgerow (and Windbreak): a living fence of shrubs or trees in, across, or around a field. Used to delineate field boundaries, protect fields from wind and dust, and provide habitat for beneficial insects and wildlife.

Irrigation reservoir: an engineered water holding structure from which water is drawn for irrigation purposes, often built above the level of the surrounding ground by use of an impermeable liner and earth bunds.

Landguard®: an enzymatic treatment that helps break down organophosphate pesticides

Leafy Greens: The fourteen leafy green products covered by the LGMA include iceberg lettuce, romaine lettuce, green leaf lettuce, red leaf lettuce, butter lettuce, baby leaf lettuce (i.e., immature lettuce or leafy greens), escarole, endive, spring mix, spinach, cabbage (green, red and savoy), kale, arugula and chard.

Leafy Green Marketing Agreement (LGMA): California Leafy Green Products Handler Marketing Agreement issued by the Department of Food and Agriculture of the State of California. All actions of the LGMA and its Advisory Board must be approved by the Secretary of CDFG. See www.caleafygreens.ca.gov for more information.

LGMA 'Metrics', or Commodity Specific Food Safety Guidelines for the Production and Harvest of Lettuce and Leafy Greens: Food Safety Best Management Practices for Lettuce and Leafy Greens Guidance document developed by Western Growers working with regulatory agencies, scientists, produce industry representatives, and other interested parties. The document is accepted by the Leafy Green Marketing Agreement Board and applies to all signatory handlers and associated growers under the Leafy Green Marketing Agreement.

Non-crop vegetation: Vegetation not harvested as a crop that is either resident or planted in and adjacent to or near farmed land. This includes cover crop (in-field); field border vegetation such as weedy areas, filter strips or

hedgerows; and nearby expanses of open non-cropped land, whether in low-statured (grasses, etc.) or tall (trees and shrubs) vegetation regardless of habitat value.

Non-point source pollution: pollution with diffuse sources as compared to pollution with a specific and known outlet.

PAM (anionic polyacrylamide): a soil conditioner that decreases soil loss by holding fine soil particles together in larger aggregates

Pathogen: a disease causing agent. Important pathogens in foodborne illnesses include bacteria, helminths, protozoans, coccoid parasites and viruses (Harris *et al.*, 2003).

Processors: Companies that contract for product to be grown and/or buy, receive and process leafy green products for “value added” packaged products such as bagged iceberg and romaine lettuce, spinach, spring mix, etc. Many processing companies also ship their product to wholesale distributors and retail and foodservice buyers.

Rangeland: Pasture areas on which cattle or other domestic animals graze.

Retail and foodservice buyers: Grocers, restaurants, hospitals, schools, prisons, hotels, cruise ships, military, airlines and others that purchase fresh and/or value-added leafy green products from wholesale buyers, shippers, processors, and growers for sale to consumers. Some corporate grocers and foodservice companies provide their own trucking/shipping fleet to transport products from wholesale buyers or processors

Riparian: of or relating to the banks of a stream, creek or river.

Sediment basin: a basin or off stream pond constructed to capture sediment as well as handle excess run-off. Aims to reduce run-off and erosion and reduce the transport of potential pollutants including nutrients, agricultural chemicals, and pathogens.

Shippers: Companies that transport fresh and/or value-added leafy green products to wholesale distributors and retail and foodservice buyers.

Synergistic effect: when an injury caused by exposure to two environmental factors together is greater than the sum of exposure to each factor individually. For example, an interaction that has more than additive effects; for example, when the joint toxicity of two compounds is greater than their combined, independent toxicities.

Tailwater: The runoff of irrigation water from the lower end of an irrigated field.

Tailwater recovery system: a facility to collect, store, and transport irrigation tailwater for reuse in farm irrigation systems as well as acting as a sediment and nutrient detention basin. Aimed to aid in water conservation and to protect water quality.

Vegetated treatment systems: areas of permanent vegetation used for agricultural wastewater treatment. Aims to improve water quality by reducing the runoff of potential pollutants including nutrients, organic waste, agricultural chemicals and pathogens.

Vertebrates: animals with backbones.

Water bodies: On-farm and near-farm water bodies include man-made and natural features. Man-made water bodies are those that do not occur naturally in the landscape; they range from drainage and supply ditches to irrigation reservoirs and tailwater basins. Natural water bodies include natural ponds, wetlands, rivers and streams.

Wetland: An area of land typically flooded for part of the year with hydrophytic vegetation.



Wildlife: Non-domestic animals including deer, feral pigs, amphibians, reptiles and birds.

Appendix D.
Scholarly Article Describing 2007
Grower Survey Results

SOURCE: Beretti, M. and D. Stuart. Food Safety and Environmental Quality Impose Conflicting Demands on Central Coast Growers. *California Agriculture* 62(2):68-73

ARTICLE SUMMARY: *Growers of fresh produce on the Central Coast of California currently face conflicting demands regarding measures to protect food safety and those to protect environmental quality. To explore the extent of conflicting pressures and identify the range of possible impacts on the environment, we conducted a survey of Central Coast irrigated-row-crop growers during spring 2007. The results indicate that growers are experiencing a clear conflict, and some are incurring economic hardships because their practices to protect the environment have resulted in the rejection of crops by buyers. In addition, some growers are being encouraged to or are actively removing conservation practices for water quality, and most growers are taking action to discourage or eliminate wildlife from and adjacent to croplands. These actions could affect large areas of land on the Central Coast and, as indicated by growers, they are likely to increase over time.*

RESEARCH ARTICLE

Food safety and environmental quality impose conflicting demands on Central Coast growers

by Melanie Beretti and Diana Stuart

Growers of fresh produce on the Central Coast of California currently face conflicting demands regarding measures to protect food safety and those to protect environmental quality. To explore the extent of conflicting pressures and identify the range of possible impacts on the environment, we conducted a survey of Central Coast irrigated-row-crop growers during spring 2007. The results indicate that growers are experiencing a clear conflict, and some are incurring economic hardships because their practices to protect the environment have resulted in the rejection of crops by buyers. In addition, some growers are being encouraged to or are actively removing conservation practices for water quality, and most growers are taking action to discourage or eliminate wildlife from and adjacent to croplands. These actions could affect large areas of land on the Central Coast and, as indicated by growers, they are likely to increase over time.

The Central Coast of California supports unique biodiversity and some of the most productive agricultural lands in the United States. The Salinas Valley in Monterey County, often referred to as the "Salad Bowl of America," produces the majority of the nation's lettuce. Since the 1990s, food safety has become increasingly important, especially with respect to outbreaks of *E. coli* O157:H7 associated with leafy greens: lettuce, escarole, endive, spring mix, spinach, cabbage, kale, arugula and chard (see www.caleafygreens.ca.gov).

Simultaneously, growers on the Central Coast face increasing demands to



Growers of leafy greens and vegetables must balance the need to improve water quality and wildlife habitat in and around farms, with concerns about food safety.

protect the environment and have taken a proactive approach to improve environmental quality. An important aspect of these efforts is the adoption of conservation practices, which aim to improve and protect water quality, prevent soil erosion, reduce the use of agricultural chemicals and protect wildlife. However, some food safety requirements — or field-level interpretations of these requirements — conflict with management practices intended to improve water quality and enhance natural habitat.

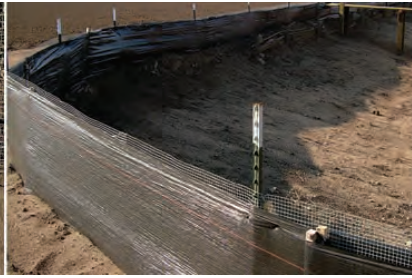
In response to grower concerns over contradictory guidelines and requirements for food safety and environmental protection, the Resource Conservation District (RCD) of Monterey County conducted a mail survey of 600 irrigated-row-crop growers throughout the Central Coast. The purpose was to better understand the impacts of conflicting demands on growers, and to provide information to aid attempts to reconcile the goals of food safety and environmental protection.

Protecting environmental quality

The Central Coast contains some of the greatest biodiversity of any temperate region in the world. At its heart is the Monterey Bay National Marine Sanctuary, the largest marine sanctuary in the United States, and the Elkhorn Slough National Estuarine Research Reserve.

While the Central Coast houses many natural resources, according to the Central Coast Regional Water Quality Control Board (CCRWQCB), it also has some of the most polluted waters in California. The Pajaro River and Elkhorn Slough are listed as impaired for sediment and nutrients under California's 2002 Section 303(d) of the 1972 Clean Water Act. The Salinas River is 303(d)-listed as impaired for sediment, nutrients, pesticides and pathogens. In 2003, the 20-year-old state Agricultural Waiver of Nonpoint Source Discharge ended, meaning that growers are no longer exempt from water qual-

CO-MANAGING FOR FOOD SAFETY AND ECOLOGICAL HEALTH IN CALIFORNIA'S CENTRAL COAST REGION



Mule deer/US, Department of the Interior

ity laws. In response, the CCRWQCB adopted a Conditional Waiver Program in 2005, which requires growers to enroll in the program, attend water-quality training sessions, adopt farm water-quality management plans, complete management practice checklists and participate in water quality monitoring (Cal EPA 2007).

An important aspect of these efforts is the adoption of conservation practices, which aim to improve and protect water quality, prevent soil erosion, reduce the use of agricultural chemicals and protect wildlife. Vegetation on and around farmland is a key component, including vegetated field borders, grassed waterways, riparian buffers and constructed wetlands. For the past decade, the Central Coast farming community has been proactively working with resource agencies to develop and implement voluntary conservation practices to improve water quality and reduce water consumption through the adoption and implementation of the Monterey Bay National Marine Sanctuary's Agricultural and Rural Lands Plan (MBNMS 1999). Adoption of these practices has now become a key component for compliance with the CCRWQCB's Conditional Waiver Program.

Protecting food safety

Since the late 1990s, government agencies, researchers and the produce industry have worked to develop and implement voluntary guidelines, or Good Agricultural Practices, to minimize the risk of food contamination (FDA 1998; Bihn 2004). These practices aim to protect consumer health at all levels of leafy greens production and distribution, and they have become increasingly important in light of recent outbreaks. The September 2006 outbreak of *E. coli* O157:H7 associated with bagged spinach from the Central Coast resulted in the loss of three lives and caused more than 200 illnesses.

This outbreak affected consumers in 26 states, drawing national attention (CDC 2006) and acting as a catalyst for rapid change in food safety protection efforts for leafy greens. Despite an intensive investigation, the U.S. Food and Drug Administration (FDA) and the California Department of Health Services (CDHS) have not been able to conclusively determine the specific causes of the spinach outbreak (CDHS/FDA 2007).

In early 2007, with oversight by the California Department of Food and Agriculture (CDFA), produce industry representatives developed the California Leafy Green Products Handler Marketing Agreement (see www.caleafygreens.ca.gov). More than 100 handlers (companies that move fresh produce products from growers to retail and food-service buyers) are signatories. Representing more than 99% of the leafy greens production in California, they are obligated to handle leafy green produce only from growers who adhere to the best management practices detailed in the Commodity Specific Food Safety Guidelines for the Production and Harvest of Lettuce and Leafy Greens, known as the "Metrics" (see www.caleafygreens.ca.gov). The Metrics were developed and continue to be updated through a process involving the produce industry, government agencies, natural resource organizations and scientists.

In addition to the Metrics, many companies and retailers who handle or sell leafy greens have developed their own company-specific food safety requirements, which also affect farm management practices. Because growers often sell their crops to multiple buyers, most now must meet at least one if not several different sets of requirements. In addition, field interpretations of the Metrics and company-specific guidelines vary. Depending on the size and type of operation, a grower may conduct self-audits

Left, a poison bait trap and fence to keep small animals out of fields; center, a small mammal/amphibian exclusion fence constructed around a tail-water recovery pond; right, mule deer. In the survey, a Central Coast grower could not sell \$17,500 worth of crops because a food safety audit found deer tracks near the field.

as well as undergo food safety inspections and audits by the CDFA, processors, grower-shippers or third-party auditors representing the companies that purchase their products.

Specific measures stated or implied in the Metrics and company-specific requirements may potentially conflict with efforts to improve and protect water quality and support wildlife habitat. For example, the Metrics identify "animals of significant risk" for contaminating crops and provide remediation guidelines. Measures to deter animals and comply with food safety requirements, such as fencing and bare-ground buffers around fields, can also result in adverse impacts to the environment. This may include the alteration or elimination of wildlife habitat, including the removal of surrounding vegetation. Noncrop vegetation is a key component of conservation practices such as field borders, grassed waterways and riparian buffers. Because vegetation provides water filtration and absorption, and reduces the deposition of sediment and pollutants into waterways, widespread vegetation removal could have significant environmental impacts.

Mail survey to row-crop growers

The Monterey County RCD conducted a mail survey in spring 2007, which was co-sponsored by the Grower-Shipper Association of Central California, the Central Coast Agriculture Water Quality Coalition and the Monterey County Agricultural Commissioner's office. The survey packet and cover letter were mailed to

CO-MANAGING FOR FOOD SAFETY AND ECOLOGICAL HEALTH IN CALIFORNIA'S CENTRAL COAST REGION

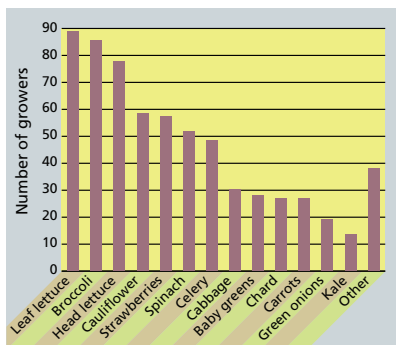


Fig. 1. Number of respondents who grow each commodity; most grow more than one crop.

TABLE 1: Responding growers who have adopted specific conservation practices (n = 181; most growers adopted more than one)

| Conservation practice | Respondents | |
|-------------------------|-------------|------|
| | | % |
| Cover crop | | 72.1 |
| Stormwater pond | | 38.5 |
| Filter strip | | 36.3 |
| Grassed waterway | | 33.5 |
| Irrigation reservoir | | 30.2 |
| Tailwater recovery pond | | 29.6 |
| Hedgerow | | 25.7 |
| Riparian restoration | | 18.4 |
| Constructed wetland | | 6.1 |
| Other | | 3.9 |

all 600 row-crop operations listed on the CCRWQCB Conditional Waiver Program's mailing list. These growers had operations in Monterey, San Benito, Santa Barbara, Santa Clara, Santa Cruz and/or San Luis Obispo counties. Three weeks following the initial mailing, a reminder postcard was sent to the entire mailing list.

The four-page survey contained 39 questions, consisting of multiple choice, yes/no, five-point Likert-scale and open-ended questions. Questions included details on farm operations, participation in conservation programs, the adoption of conservation practices, specifics about food safety requirements, information on how respondents are changing or have changed their practices, and opinion-oriented questions to allow respondents to make comments and voice concerns.

The survey also asked respondents about the circumstances under which they have had crops rejected by buyers and auditors due to food safety concerns as well as the economic impacts of these

rejections. Growers were asked a series of questions related to food safety, and practices to protect water quality and the environment. The survey sought responses on three main categories of practices and/or natural features: (1) noncrop vegetation, (2) ponds or waterways and (3) wildlife.

Analysis of the results included descriptive statistics as well as the comparison of data between different groups of respondents. We looked at differences between respondents who indicated that they grow leafy greens and those who grow other crops. In addition, we explored how other characteristics such as operation size and type (conventional or organic) affect management decisions. We used the Pearson Chi Square statistic to test for significance.

Food safety vs. water quality

A total of 181 growers returned surveys, for a 30% response rate. Almost all respondents indicated that they grow more than one crop, primarily leaf lettuce, broccoli, head lettuce, cauliflower, strawberries, spinach, celery, cabbage and baby greens (fig. 1). Approximately 86% grow conventional only or both conventional and organic, whereas 13% were organic only.

More than 80% of the respondents met education requirements of the Conditional Waiver Program through attendance at the Farm Water Quality Planning Short Course and had completed Farm Water Quality Plans. Ninety-one percent (91.1%) had adopted one or more conservation practices

TABLE 2: Survey responses (n = 181) regarding experiences with food safety audits, concerning the presence of noncrop vegetation, ponds/waterbodies and wildlife

| Question | Affirmative responses | |
|---|-----------------------|------|
| | | % |
| "It has been suggested that I should remove <i>noncrop vegetation</i> " | | 18.6 |
| "I have lost points on audit reports because of <i>noncrop vegetation</i> " | | 9.6 |
| "It has been suggested that I should remove <i>ponds or waterbodies</i> " | | 9.5 |
| "I have lost points on audit reports because of <i>ponds or waterbodies</i> " | | 10.8 |
| "It has been suggested that I should remove <i>wildlife</i> " | | 39.0 |
| "I have lost points on audit reports because of <i>wildlife</i> " | | 13.0 |

aimed to improve water quality and/or wildlife habitat. Sixty-three percent (62.8%) had received technical assistance for water quality or habitat improvement projects from a local resource agency or expert such as the RCD or USDA Natural Resources Conservation Service. Cover cropping was the most common practice adopted by respondents (72.1%) (table 1).

Crop rejection. Eight percent (8.0%) of growers reported that their crops had been rejected based on the presence of practices to improve water quality or wildlife habitat on the farm. Some of the explanations shared by respondents included:

- Lost \$17,500 worth of crop due to deer tracks.
- 1 acre of romaine lettuce rejected due to proximity to horse pen.
- 23 acres of head lettuce and 2 acres of mixed lettuce rejected due to contact with Salinas River floodwater.
- Crop rejected due to potential frog habitat.
- Portions of fields rejected by processor if frogs, tadpoles, snails, mice or other small animals were found.
- Harvest stopped due to the presence of frogs and tadpoles in creek.
- Crop rejected due to deer intrusion.
- Crops planted for processor near trees needed a buffer of 100 to 150 feet.

In some cases crops were not rejected outright; however, growers responded that their buyers, auditors or others had suggested either discouraging or eliminating noncrop vegetation, water bodies and wildlife in and around fields. Growers reported they had lost points on food safety audits due to the presence of noncrop vegetation (9.6% of respondents), water bodies (10.8%) and wildlife (13%) near their crops (table 2). Growers also indicated that in some cases they acted in response to buyer/auditor suggestions and actively removed these features or adopted mitigation measures accepted by their auditors or buyers. In all three categories (noncrop vegetation, water bodies and wildlife), growers of leafy greens were more likely to have been told to discourage or eliminate these features than growers of other crops. In two of the three categories (noncrop vegetation and wildlife) leafy greens growers were

TABLE 3: Comparison of affirmative responses by leafy green versus nonleafy green growers (n = 181) to questions concerning the removal of conservation practices or natural features in or adjacent to cropland

| Question | Growers of | |
|---|--------------|-----------------|
| | Leafy greens | Nonleafy greens |
| "It has been suggested that I should remove noncrop vegetation" | 32.1* | 2.8 |
| "I have actively removed noncrop vegetation in response to comments by auditors or others" | 32.1* | 6.9 |
| "It has been suggested that I should remove ponds or water bodies" | 14.8* | 3.0 |
| "I have actively removed ponds or water bodies in response to comments by auditors or others" | 7.4 | 6.0 |
| "It has been suggested that I should remove wildlife" | 47.7† | 27.9 |
| "I have actively removed wildlife in response to comments by auditors or others" | 40.7* | 23.5 |

* $P < 0.05$.
† $P < 0.10$.

significantly ($P < 0.05$) more likely than growers of other crops to have acted on these suggestions (table 3).

Conservation practice abandonment. Approximately 15% of all growers surveyed indicated that they had removed or discontinued the use of previously adopted conservation practices in response to suggestions made by auditors or buyers due to food safety concerns. Growers of leafy greens were significantly ($P < 0.05$) more likely to have taken out conservation practices than other growers: 21.1% indicated that they had actively taken out one or more conservation practices due to food safety concerns, as compared to 7.4% that grow nonleafy green crops.

Practices that had been removed or were planned for removal included: (1) ponds and/or reservoirs (such as irrigation reservoirs, duck habitat and ponds); (2) irrigation reuse systems (such as tail-water recovery ponds and water reuse); and (3) noncrop vegetation (such as grassed waterways, filter/buffer strips and trees/shrubs). In addition, some growers stated that although they had not yet removed conservation practices, they were planning to or felt they

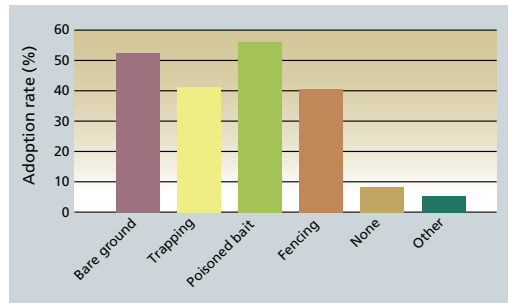


Fig. 2. Percentage of respondents who indicated they have adopted specific mitigation measures for wildlife.

would be required to in the near future. Several respondents suggested that a follow-up survey would reveal more changes being made.

Wildlife exclusion. Some 88.9% of the survey respondents indicated that they had adopted at least one measure to actively discourage or eliminate wildlife from cropped areas (fig. 2). The most commonly adopted measures were: bare-ground buffers, fencing, trapping and poisoned bait stations. Bare-ground buffers and poisoned bait stations were each used by more than half of the respondents to protect crops from wildlife intrusion. Trapping and fencing were each used by approximately 40%. Growers of leafy greens were significantly more likely to be using bare-ground buffers ($P < 0.05$), poisoned bait stations ($P < 0.05$) and traps ($P < 0.01$).

Growers most affected. Results from the survey suggest that the conflict between food safety and environmental protection disproportionately affects respondents who sell to shippers and packers, operate on more than 500 acres and grow conventionally (as opposed to organic only). Of respondents who had removed conservation practices, 87.8% sell to shippers and packers, whereas only 67% of all respondents sold to shippers and packers. Of respondents who had removed conservation practices 89% operate more than 500 harvested acres, whereas only 39% of all respondents operated more than 500 harvested acres.

In addition, large farm operators (> 500 acres) were significantly ($P < 0.05$) more likely to have been told to eliminate wildlife and waterways and significantly more likely to have adopted mitigation measures. Of the respondents who had removed conservation practices, 100% grew conventionally (conventional, and conventional and organic

operations), whereas 86% of all respondents grew conventionally.

Acreage affected. The growers who responded to the survey manage more than 140,000 acres of row-crop land on the Central Coast. Of these, those who had actively removed conservation practices for water quality or wildlife habitat (in response to suggestions by food safety auditors or others) manage nearly 30,000 acres. In addition, respondents who had adopted measures to actively deter or eliminate wildlife manage more than 133,000 acres. Survey respondents that use bare-ground buffers manage 91,890 acres (65% of the total land reported); trapping manage 87,279 acres (62%); poisoned bait stations manage 108,283 acres (77%); and fencing manage 66,380 acres (47%).

Grower comments. More than 30% of all respondents also chose to share their personal opinions and concerns at the end of the survey. These comments indicated that many growers face serious pressure regarding food safety, and they are concerned about doing things that may have negative impacts on the environment. Their responses suggested that in many cases growers have little choice in their management practices and must be responsive to buyers' and auditors' suggestions in order to sell their crops. For example, one grower wrote: "I am afraid many positive environmental programs and practices are going to be abandoned due to retailers'/shippers' new food safety practices. I am all for the environment and safe food, but feel many new food safety ideas are being driven by fear and uncertainty rather than sound science."

And another wrote: "Our experience has been that the food safety auditors have been very strict about any vegetation that might provide habitat. We are very concerned about upsetting the

natural balance, but we have to comply with our shipper's requests."

Conflict on the Central Coast

The survey results illustrate that growers are in the middle of a clear conflict between current food safety standards and continued efforts to address water quality and environmental concerns on the Central Coast. It appears that growers of leafy greens who operate larger acreages are especially affected by food safety concerns; however, other growers are also affected to a lesser extent. Growers are incurring economic hardships due to the rejection of crops based on the presence of practices to protect the environment. Some growers are encouraged to or are actively removing conservation practices in response to food safety audits and concerns. Many growers are taking action to discourage or eliminate wildlife and

habitat, natural lands, hedgerows and windbreaks. Discouraging or actively removing these features will have negative environmental impacts and, in some cases, could actually *increase* the risk of crop contamination (Stuart 2006; Stuart et al. 2006).

For example, contamination in overland water flows may be reduced by filtration through perennial forage or grasses (Tate et al. 2006). Vegetated treatment systems (such as grassed waterways and vegetated basins) have also been shown to reduce the presence and transport of pathogens (Kadlec and Knight 1996; Koelsch et al. 2006). Lastly, constructed wetlands have been found to effectively remove pathogens in water through filtration in dense vegetation, sedimentation, microbial competition and predation, high temperatures, and UV disinfection (Hench et al. 2003; Nokes et al. 2003; Greenway

was isolated in feral swine near spinach fields and cattle on the Central Coast following the 2006 spinach outbreak (Jay et al. 2007). Deer and geese residing in high densities in watersheds heavily populated by humans and dairies have been identified as sources of *E. coli* O157:H7 in New York state (Somarelli et al. 2007). Despite these studies, there is still much uncertainty regarding the role of wildlife specific to the Central Coast region.

New scientific studies are already under way to investigate the role of wildlife and vegetation in food safety, as well as other sources and vectors of *E. coli* O157:H7 on the Central Coast. Although new studies will improve our understanding of risks to food safety, they will not be able to provide 100% certainty or eliminate all possible sources of contamination. Therefore, it becomes essential to weigh relative risks and focus attention and resources on the most likely sources of contamination. How current and future standards affect the risk of contamination should be evaluated. For example, conservation practices that have been shown to reduce the presence and transport of human pathogens could be an asset in meeting food safety goals. Keeping produce as safe as possible is a critical goal; however, the means to achieve this goal should be carefully investigated to insure those measures actually reduce risks of crop contamination, do not increase other human health risks as a result of environmental degradation, and are cost-effective and practical to implement.

This survey was conducted during the spring of the first growing season following the development and adoption of the California Leafy Green Products Handler Marketing Agreement. Because food safety pressures have continued to intensify — with a proliferation of food safety guidelines and increased field audits — our results likely present a conservative estimate of the on-the-ground impacts of this conflict. As standards and measures are developed to protect food safety, government and industry leaders should be conscious of how these measures affect growers as well as the environment.

Growers are concerned about being put in the unfair position of choosing between being able to sell their crops or protecting the environment.

other noncrop vegetation. These actions could have impacts over large areas of land in the region. In addition, comments from growers indicated that these actions are likely to increase over time as food safety standards become more established. The survey also indicated that growers are concerned about being put in the unfair position of choosing between being able to sell their crops or protecting the environment.

Protecting human health and insuring the viability and sustainability of California agriculture demands safe food, clean water and biodiversity. However, the virulence of *E. coli* O157:H7 coupled with the consumption of raw leafy greens poses an unprecedented challenge to the produce industry. Our survey results indicate that current practices to address food safety in the field may result in environmental concessions including habitat loss, degradation and continued water-quality impairment. The removal of noncrop vegetation, for example, can include common conservation practices such as filter or buffer strips, grassed waterways, riparian

et al. 2005). Given the results of these studies, further evaluation of food safety standards requiring the removal of vegetation may be necessary.

Scientific uncertainty plays a significant role in the current conflict, particularly regarding animal sources of *E. coli* O157:H7. Although studies agree that cattle (Hancock et al. 1998; Chapman et al. 1997) and some commensal wildlife species (associated with humans) are known sources of *E. coli* O157:H7 (Fenlon 1981; Meerburg et al. 2004), most studies on pastoral wildlife (associated with natural environments) do not illustrate a substantial threat to food safety. Studies looking at pastoral small mammals and deer showed minimal prevalence of *E. coli* O157:H7 (Hancock et al. 1998; Sargeant et al. 1999; Fischer et al. 2001). Studies also indicate that there is a very low probability (0–1%) that birds associated with natural environments will carry pathogenic bacteria that could contaminate food crops (Brittingham et al. 1988; Hancock et al. 1998). More recently, *E. coli* O157:H7

The process and standards for protecting food safety in leafy greens on the Central Coast of California set a precedent that will certainly be modeled for other crops and growing regions nationwide. As of January 2008, efforts were being put forth to develop a Federal Marketing Agreement and provide the foundation for a Federal Marketing Order for leafy greens. In addition, private industry and companies that buy fresh produce continue to develop mandatory field-level food safety requirements that go beyond the currently adopted Metrics.

Based on the survey results — and ongoing efforts of the agricultural community and local, state and national organizations — there is a clear need to alleviate conflicting pressures facing growers. Resolving this conflict will require an open dialogue between scientists, environmental and food safety organizations, and leaders in the produce industry to create management standards that support both food safety and environmental stewardship. We have the opportunity and responsibility to learn from this conflict on the Central Coast, and insure that our agricultural and natural resources are successfully co-managed for human and environmental health.

M. Beretti is Program Director, Resource Conservation District of Monterey County, Salinas; and D. Stuart is Doctoral Candidate, Department of Environmental Studies, UC Santa Cruz.

Thanks to our co-sponsors: the Monterey County Agricultural Commissioner's Office, Grower-Shipper Association of Central California and Central Coast Agricultural Water Quality Coalition. Additional thanks to: Rene Aguas, Jo Ann Baumgartner, Jim Bogart, Jennifer Clark, Sam Earnshaw, April England, Jeane Errea, Margaret FitzSimmons, Chris Goodson, Lea Haratani, Dina Iden, Robert LaFleur, Eric Lauritzen, Jessica Lee, Bob Martin, Dawn Mathes, Laura G. Mills, Deborah Nares, Joe Pezzini, Carol Presley, Daniel Press, Bob Roach, Traci Roberts, Rami Shihadeh, Kathy Thomasberg, the USDA Natural Resource Conservation Service and the Region 3 Water Quality Control Board.

This study was funded in part by the Community Foundation for Monterey County (#20040679), the California State Water Resources Control Board (#04-326-553-0 and 05-122-553-1) and USDA Natural Resources Conservation Service (#65-9104-7-611).



Border strips around fields, shown on a Central Coast farm, help improve water quality by filtering runoff into and off of farmland. However, such strips may also create habitat for small animals, which may be perceived as a food safety risk.

References

- Bihn EA. 2004. Food Safety Begins on the Farm: Reduce Microbial Contamination with Good Agricultural Practices. Cornell University, Department of Horticulture. 2 p. www.gaps.cornell.edu/Educationalmaterials/Samples/PamphletEng.pdf.
- Brittingham MC, Temple SA, Duncan RM. 1988. A survey of the prevalence of selected bacteria in wild birds. *J Wildlife Dis* 24(2):299–307.
- [Cal EPA] California Environmental Protection Agency. 2007. Water Quality: Irrigated Agricultural Waivers Program. State Water Resources Control Board. www.waterboards.ca.gov/agwaivers (accessed Feb. 15, 2008).
- [CDC] Centers for Disease Control and Prevention. 2006. Multistate outbreak of *E. coli* O157 infections, November–December 2006. www.cdc.gov/ecoli/2006/december/121406.htm (accessed June 15, 2007).
- [CDHS/FDA] California Department of Health Services and US Food and Drug Administration. 2007. Investigation of an *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 Outbreak Associated with Dole Pre-Packaged Spinach. Sacramento CA. www.DHS.ca.gov.
- Chapman PA, Siddons CA, Malo ATC, Harkin MA. 1997. A 1-year study of *Escherichia coli* O157 in cattle, sheep, pigs and poultry. *Epidemiol Infect* 119(2):245–50.
- [FDA] US Food and Drug Administration. 1998. Guidance for Industry: Guide to Minimize Microbial Food Safety Hazards for Fresh Fruits and Vegetables. Center for Food Safety and Applied Nutrition. Washington, DC. www.cfsan.fda.gov/~dms/prodguid.html.
- Fenlon DR. 1981. Seagulls (*Larus* spp) as vectors of Salmonellae: An investigation into the range of serotypes and numbers of Salmonellae in gull feces. *J Hygiene* 86(2):195–202.
- Fischer JR, Zhao T, Doyle MP, et al. 2001. Experimental and field studies of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 in white-tailed deer. *Appl Env Microbiol* 67(3):1218–24.
- Greenway M. 2005. The role of constructed wetlands in secondary effluent treatment and water reuse in subtropical and Australia. *Ecol Engin* 25(5):501–9.
- Hancock DD, Besser TE, Rice DH, et al. 1998. Multiple sources of *Escherichia coli* O157 in feedlots and dairy farms in the northwestern USA. *Prevent Vet Med* 35(1):11–9.
- Hench KR, Bissonette GK, Sextone AJ, et al. 2003. Fate of physical, chemical, and microbial contaminants in domestic wastewater following treatment by small constructed wetlands. *Water Res* 37(4):921–7.
- Jay MT, Cooley M, Carychao D, et al. 2007. *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 in feral swine near spinach fields and cattle, central coast. *Emerg Infectious Dis* 13(12):1908–11.
- Kadlec RH, Knight RL. 1996. *Treatment Wetlands*. Boston: Lewis. 893 p.
- Koelsch RK, Lorimer JC, Mankin KR. 2006. Vegetative treatment systems for management of open lot runoff: Review of literature. *Appl Eng Agric* 22(1):141–53.
- [MBNMS] Monterey Bay National Marine Sanctuary. 1999. Water Quality Protection Program. Action Plan IV: Agriculture and Rural Lands. Monterey, CA. http://montereybay.noaa.gov/resourcepro/reports/agactioniv_99/ag99_about.html.
- Meerburg BG, Bonde M, Brom FWA, et al. 2004. Towards sustainable management of rodents in organic animal husbandry. *Njas-Wageningen J Life Sci* 52(2):195–205.
- Nokes RL, Gerba CP, Karpisak MM. 2003. Microbial water quality improvement by small scale on-site subsurface wetland treatment. *J Env Sci Health Part A-Toxic/Hazardous Substances and Env Eng* 38(9):1849–55.
- Sargeant JM, Hafer DJ, Gillespie JR, et al. 1999. Prevalence of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 in white-tailed deer sharing rangeland with cattle. *J Am Vet Med Assoc* 215(6):792–4.
- Somarelli JA, Makarewicz JC, Sia R, Simon R. 2007. Wildlife identified as major source of *Escherichia coli* in agriculturally dominated watershed by BOX A1R-derived genetic fingerprints. *J Env Manage* 82:60–5.
- Stuart DL. 2006. Reconciling Food Safety and Environmental Protection: A Literature Review (1st Ed.). Resource Conservation District of Monterey County. Salinas, CA. www.rcdmonterey.org.
- Stuart D, Shennan C, Brown M. 2006. Food Safety versus Environmental Protection on the Central California Coast: Exploring the Science Behind the Apparent Conflict. UC Santa Cruz, Center for Agroecology and Sustainable Food Systems. Res Brf #10. <http://casfs.ucsc.edu/publications/briefs/index.html>.
- Tate KW, Atwill ER, Bartolome JW, Nader G. 2006. Significant *Escherichia coli* attenuation by vegetative buffers on annual grasslands. *J Env Qual* 35:795–805.

Appendix E.
Executive Summary from the 2009
Grower Survey

NOTE: for a full copy of the report, please email the RCD of Monterey County at: paul.robbyns@rcdmonterey.org

I. EXECUTIVE SUMMARY

Growers on the Central Coast of California face increasing demands and liability to both protect environmental resources and ensure a safe food supply. Consumer concerns are heightened, national legislative efforts to develop mandatory, enforceable food safety standards are underway, and growers are under increasing pressure to comply with a complex array of food safety requirements and environmental regulatory obligations. The coordinated management (**co-management**) of food safety and environmental protection is being challenged by conflicts arising between these priorities, placing the agriculture industry in the difficult position of having to develop reasonable food safety standards and risk reducing actions based on an insufficient body of science to guide those efforts. Successful **co-management** must be informed about both the drivers and on-the-ground impacts resulting from the challenges confronting the agricultural industry.

The Resource Conservation District of Monterey County, in collaboration with conservation organizations and agricultural industry groups, conducted a mail survey of Central Coast irrigated row crop operations to obtain a clearer understanding of the drivers and impacts of this conflict. This survey was developed to:

- *Better understand the key drivers presenting obstacles to **co-management** within the production, marketing, distribution and retail chain;*
- *Determine which farming operations are experiencing the most pressure as a result of the conflicting demands; and*
- *Assess if and how the on-the-ground impacts of these challenges have changed over time.*

In the spring of 2009, the survey plus two follow-up post cards were mailed to all 647 known irrigated row crop operations on the Central Coast (San Mateo, Santa Cruz, Santa Clara, San Benito, Monterey, San Luis Obispo and Santa Barbara Counties). We received 178 completed surveys (27.5% response rate).

Leafy green growers, large operations and conventional operations were most likely to experience co-management challenges. In addition, some organic operations and operations that produce strawberries, Brussels sprouts, and artichokes were facing similar challenges. The survey also found that respondents who sell their produce to **processors** or national or international buyers were most likely to experience challenges to co-management. Respondents who sell to grower-shippers reported similar experiences, but the survey suggests that some of the competing requirements coming through grower-shippers were originating from buyers higher up the market chain (processors and national/international buyers). In the current climate of zero tolerance for risk, co-management efforts are facing significant obstacles. The survey data suggest that the use of the Leafy Greens Marketing Agreement "Metrics" and food safety programs employed by national or international buyers and processors were most likely to present obstacles.

The survey also suggests that food safety professionals conducting in-field audits were having a strong influence on co-management efforts. Respondents encountered potential obstacles to co-management as a result of in-field risk

assessments that identify food safety concerns associated with environmental features and the requirement that corrective action is taken as a conditional requirement to be able to sell the produce grown in proximity to the features of concern. Respondents who sell to processors and national or international buyers experienced more pressure from the auditors representing these companies that may result in challenges to co-management. Respondents were in a challenging position needing to balance steps to ensure safe food with environmental protection goals.

The sometimes seemingly incompatible demands between food safety and environmental protection and subsequent actions taken to address food safety concerns associated with environmental features have the potential to result in negative environmental impacts. The data suggest there was a reduction in the use of the less environmentally sensitive practices since 2008. As the agricultural community refines its approach to protecting food safety, the in-field dynamic between food safety and environmental protection will continue to evolve.

Respondents were investing significant resources into efforts to ensure food safety and protect the environment. Growers also were bearing the majority of costs and losses as a result of conflicts between food safety guidelines and environmental protection. Economies of scale appeared to be a relevant factor placing smaller operations at a disadvantage and potentially increasing their financial susceptibility to costs associated with increasing regulations and challenges to co-management.

The results of this survey contribute significantly to our understanding of some of the drivers and points of influence creating challenges to co-management for food safety and environmental protection. Based on these findings, it is clear that efforts to promote co-management will require open dialogue and collaboration amongst the agricultural industry (including handlers and buyers), food safety scientists and private companies, human health and environmental regulatory agencies, and environmental scientists and organizations.

Appendix F. Summaries of Grower Interviews from March-April 2009

NOTE: The following notes have been redacted to protect the anonymity of the growers interviewed. Individual buyer and auditor company names have been removed and noted generically as BUYER or PRIVATE AUDIT COMPANY. Names of specific landscape features are redacted. Acreage is described in four groups: 200-500 acres, 500-1000 acres, 1000-3000 acres and > 3000 acres. The term "grower" has been used to refer to the interviewee throughout, though some interviewees may be managers of food safety or other aspects of farm management. Interviewees were selected from several counties in the Central Coast region.

Grower 1

(> 3000 acres, assorted vegetables and lettuce, mostly conventional).

Approximately 97% of their operation is conventional and 3% organic. They grow a variety of vegetable crops as well as lettuce, including romaine, and cabbage for FIVE BUYERS

On Food Safety Standards

The LGMA standards seem reasonable and doable to grower. There have been some costs associated with the LGMA due to the required fee and increased paperwork and water testing. However, most of the food safety measures they already had in place due to demands from their buyers. The BUYER standards, on the other hand, are "so extreme they are barely manageable." Now OTHER BUYERS are copying BUYER and starting to use similarly extreme standards because they have to compete. Grower says, "They are playing catch-up." "They are so far on the side of caution, just to minimize liability." BUYER has strict rules about amphibians. They refused to take crops from a whole ranch that is about 1800 feet long because there was a pond with tadpoles in it on one end of the ranch. Normally, this grower would have just added copper sulfate to the pond, but the pond was right by their organic fields so they didn't want to. So they could not sell anything from that ranch to BUYER. Grower says, "It was ridiculous."

Grower applies the LGMA standards to all ranches and all vegetable fields. This is because the areas where certain crops are grown change frequently. Overall, food safety has been expensive requiring four full-time employees for paperwork and audits and two people to check bait stations regularly. Food safety management has cost them about \$38 an acre. Grower does not think that food safety pressure is still escalating, but rather that standards are more stringently enforced now. Grower tells a story of how, last year, an auditor representing a buyer said they would take crops a half-mile from domesticated animals (even though their standards require a one mile buffer), but this year on the same property they said they would not take the crops. They claimed that now they "could more accurately measure the distance." Grower added, "it is not like they invented new ways of measuring distance anytime recently." His experience has been that food safety measures from these companies are not negotiable. Grower has made some changes even before being told to do so because grower knew that there would be problems otherwise. One time, five acres of cropland were rejected due to animal intrusion and they lost about \$17,000 in one shot.

The LGMA audits seem fine and they get good marks. Grower would not say they are terribly consistent, though. Some auditors are "more picky than others." Auditors from processors and buyers are not consistent at all and it can depend on the market. The auditors "change their minds depending on the market." For example, grower describes how once some pigs ran through his field of lettuces. When BUYER came to harvest half of it they marked

off about 40 feet on all sides of the pig tracks and harvested the rest. They came back for the rest of the field the next week, but in the meantime a hurricane had hit Mexico and wiped out the crop down there. They were short on produce and cut within two feet of the same pig tracks, totally violating both their own and the LGMA standards. Grower is frustrated by these events and says, “and they say it is not market-related!” Grower describes another incident that happened to someone grower knows. BUYER came to harvest and flagged off a corner of the field where there were animal tracks and harvested the rest. Then later, for a field at the same location, they rejected 20 acres of crops because of the same tracks, just because the market had changed and was flooded (they did not need the produce). Grower explains why the growers are powerless in these situations, “there is a short list of people you can grow for and some of them own the land you farm.” The larger impacts to farmers and the farming community include more stress and costs, and some growers say they have had enough and retire early. “It is causing more soul-searching.” Grower thinks that new food safety standards might make food safer because everybody is doing something about it now. The most important thing is to bring the baseline up a bit. Now everyone is more conscious about things.

On the Environment

Grower has made buffers and rearranged crops to meet buffer requirements. They did not have conservation practices, but were planning to, and buffer requirements made them decide not to. They have stopped using ponds for irrigation, but have not filled them in. They have not put in fences, but have about 2000 bait stations and thousands of mousetraps. They would have to install three to four miles of fence, so fencing is not economical. They have taken out a bunch of grasses and weedy vegetation and removed trees to reduce foreign object contamination complaints. Grower explains that BUYER is “paranoid about frogs.” As described above, they refused crops from an entire ranch due to tadpole presence. Therefore, they treat almost all of their ponds with copper sulfate to avoid such scenarios. “It is expensive to use copper sulfate, but they put it in all ponds and ditches.” Grower states that copper sulfate is intended to reduce bacteria as well as to eliminate amphibians. Grower is not sure about the environmental impacts of copper sulfate. Grower thinks, “it probably breaks down pretty quickly and is probably not an issue.”

BUYER'S auditors told grower to remove vegetation from along a creek because it could harbor wildlife. Grower refused because “the area is already erosion prone and it would be a disaster.” They still take crops from those fields, so it must be ok for now. Grower says, “there is no question that these standards are impacting the environment.” Grower says that the LGMA standards aren't as bad as the private company standards. They are trapping all of the mice, and sometimes birds get in the traps. Grower is not sure how all this impacts the food chain and the foxes and coyotes. His perception of wildlife has changed. Before, grower thought that animals were nice to see, and now they only portend a big problem. They are currently paying their neighbors to not have horses and goats on their land just so they don't have to have big buffers. Grower says food safety standards (both LGMA and private standards) put them in a hard place regarding practices for water quality and erosion control. Grower explains, “the processors say you can't plant grass without a big buffer, but to have the big buffer you have to take so much land out of production that it would cost so much money. It is not possible.”

Not being able to use their tailwater, they have to dump more water downstream now. Grower explains they can't even use it for dust control. Grower shares, “the water quality farm plan has not dictated anything. Although it is a thought-provoking exercise, it doesn't really influence our practices.” However, grower recalls how after hearing about pesticide levels in [*name redacted for anonymity*] creek they decided to keep their tailwater out of the creek and actually set aside two acres of land in order to sprinkle back the tailwater onto the land rather than put it into the creek. Grower states, “and this is land that could be being used to grow crops and costs us \$1200/acre in rent.”

Grower 2

(grower and grower-shipper, >3000 acres, leafy greens, vegetables, conventional)

Grows iceberg lettuce, romaine lettuce, red and green leaf lettuce, celery, chard, kale and a variety of vegetables. They function as a grower and also a grower-shipper. They sell to THREE BUYERS.

On Food Safety Standards

Grower thinks that pressure regarding food safety seems to be leveling off now. Grower does not think that new food safety standards are putting any growers out of business. They apply the LGMA standards to everything they grow, even broccoli and cauliflower. "It is easier to treat all of the fields the same." They have to use even stricter standards for their buyers. The CDFR audits have not really affected them. They have found a few things that were minor. The CDFR auditors are not all that consistent. "The newer auditors seem to be a bit overzealous." Grower thinks that the water sampling measures are "overboard."

Food safety standards are expensive because of the costs for personnel and the paperwork. "There are so many audits." The LGMA has added costs through water testing requirements. They have only lost a little bit of land due to buffers. TWO BUYERS have extreme requirements. "Their buffers are too big." They also have a "huge fear of amphibians... they see any tadpoles and they say to get rid of them." They have lost up to \$17,500 at one time due to animal intrusion. Although grower has heard of it happening, s/he has not experienced any auditors changing their standards based on the market.

On the Environment

Grower has removed vegetation and trees in response to auditors' comments to keep fields clean. The auditors representing the buyers were making demands prior to the LGMA. They would give grower a list of prohibited blocks of land from which they would not take product with an explanation of why it was prohibited. For example, the document would say, "too close to trees," "too much vegetation nearby" or "near ponds and reservoirs." BUYER, to whom they sell heads of lettuce, is the strictest. Ponds are a big problem. "We used to have ponds with fish and tulle that were nice to see, and now we have to clean them out." They use copper sulfate on two ponds they have and filled in another reservoir by bulldozing it over. "It was too much of a pain to manage." Grower reports that they have not put up any fences, but have gotten depredation permits from Fish and Game for pigs. They also have lots of bait stations in their fields.

Grower thinks that the LGMA rules do conflict with water quality efforts. They farm on pretty flat land and have never installed any conservation practices, but have removed other vegetation and trees. They removed willow trees and eucalyptus. Grower knows of one farm located on steep slopes that had to get rid of its conservation practices due to food safety issues with their auditors. Grower thinks that BUYER standards really conflict with environmental efforts.

Grower's perception of wildlife has changed a bit, "maybe." Grower likes having wildlife around and seeing wildlife, "but not in my fields." In his/her fields, wildlife has become a problem. They have cannons and noisemakers in order to keep wildlife away.

Grower 3

(grower-shipper, 1000-2000 acres, leafy greens and vegetables, all organic)

Grower # 3 runs a large organic vegetable business that grows over 40 different vegetables. Grower is a grower-shipper and sells to FIVE BUYERS.

On Food Safety Standards

The buyers requested they use PRIVATE AUDIT COMPANY to have audits a couple times every year. Now they also have the CDFR auditors for the LGMA. They had to sign the LGMA when Canada said it would not take any produce that was not certified by the LGMA. The standards that the buyers require do not exceed those of the LGMA, but it is starting to sound as if they might in the future. BUYER really wants them to use Global GAP standards. The CDFR auditors seem pretty consistent so far. They have turned down pre-harvest requests from their buyers.

The LGMA requires more paperwork and that fields look cleaner. Fences have been costly, and the overall load on the operation has increased because of monitoring and inspections. Grower says, “small farmers can’t survive if they are having to implement all of this stuff. They can’t afford to take the costs and spread it through the operation. I haven’t heard of anyone going out of business, but they can’t comply with certain standards.”

On the Environment

For the LGMA standards, they have had to take out vegetation to make 30 foot buffers around fields and have had to clear out brush to put up fences. The fences are designed to keep deer out. They also use noise at night, like talk radio, but it doesn’t seem to work. They created setbacks from all waterways. They had and continue to have conservation practices. They put in hedgerows and have been able to keep those. They just tell the auditors that it is essential to have beneficial insects, even though the auditors don’t like it. They had to take their buffer strips out. Grower says, “if you don’t follow the LGMA rules, you lose your crop and can’t sell it. If you take out the conservation practices, you lose nothing.”

Grower does not think that the standards are based on science. “There is no science to back them up. They say remove vegetation, but I have seen studies showing that filter strips have just the opposite effect [reducing chances of contamination].” Grower goes on to explain, “Well they don’t actually say remove it, but they say you must have a buffer around it if you want to keep it or you can’t plant around it. So we have to take out the strips. That is business.” The CDFR auditors do tell them they can’t harvest fields with too many animal tracks in them. So they have to keep wildlife away.

Grower says that the LGMA standards have definitely impacted the environment and conflict with environmental efforts. Grower says that fencing off the land cuts off wildlife movement and that taking out filter strips will increase erosion and runoff. “The LGMA definitely contradicts with water quality, but food safety puts you out of business faster, so you have to follow those rules.” Grower’s view of wildlife has not really changed because s/he has always tried to keep them out of the fields. Grower says, “my attitude about wildlife hasn’t changed, but our management has changed because it has been forced on us. Deer and wildlife don’t carry E. coli, cattle and people do.”

Grower 4:

(grower, 500-1000 acres, lettuce and artichokes, conventional)

Grower # 4 grows artichokes and bulkhead lettuce – all conventionally grown. Grower does not do any shipping.

On Food Safety Standards:

The only standards impacting grower are the LGMA standards. Grower does not sell to any buyers who require additional standards. BUYER has its own auditor, but grower also complies with the LGMA standards for now. Grower has applied the LGMA standards to all of his fields (leafy greens or not), but has less pressure to follow standards with the artichokes. Grower believes that pressure regarding food safety is still increasing, since grower is being asked to do more things all the time. Grower believes that the LGMA auditors are fairly consistent with their remarks. Grower has not experienced BUYER switching its standards or any rejections based on market conditions, but grower has heard of it happening. Adopting the LGMA has required some adjustments, but has not been too bad. Grower thinks that a few measures, such as monthly water tests, are a bit overboard. Putting up fences has been the most costly piece in addition to the loss of cropland through the creation of buffers. Grower thinks that food safety measures are especially hard for small growers who have less staff and resources. Grower believes that food safety standards as required by the LGMA are probably making food safer overall.

On Environmental Impacts:

Grower has taken out vegetation, “all kinds and any kinds,” in a 40 foot buffer zone around fields. Grower has also installed deer fences around fields. The auditor did not tell grower to install the fence, but grower installed it due to problems with animal intrusion and fear of crop rejection. One time grower lost \$50,000 due to raccoon and deer tracks in a field. Grower does not use bait stations. Grower has never installed any conservation practices for water quality beyond using cover crops in the winter. Grower has no waterways or ponds on the land grower farms. Grower believes that the LGMA standards definitely conflict with efforts to reduce erosion and protect water quality. Grower sprays all vegetation to keep the fields clean and says that doing so will increase erosion and run-off. Grower is sure that there is more erosion from the fields now. “You can see all the new sources of erosion just from driving around.” Grower does not believe that his/her perceptions of wildlife have changed and still likes wildlife. “I put up all the fences because I don’t want to shoot the deer.”

Grower 5

(1000-2000 acres, growers, lettuces and vegetables, conventional and organic)

They are growers and do not do any shipping. They produce a variety of vegetables and lettuces. They sell to FIVE BUYERS.

On Food Safety Standards:

They try to apply the LGMA standards to all of their crops. Grower thinks that, overall, food safety pressure is leveling off a bit, or at least it is less hectic than before because everyone is getting used to it and accepting it as part of the process of farming. The CDFA auditors come a couple times each year. They also have audits from TWO PRIVATE AUDIT COMPANIES and auditors from the shippers. CDFA takes notes on conditions and does not make any suggestions or give advice. They note proximity to standing water and other things and follow the rules of the metrics. Grower says that animal harborage has not been a problem for CDFA auditors. Other auditors from shippers

and third party certifiers give instructions on what should be done to mitigate problems. They have told them to put in bait stations and remove vegetation. They have been asked to remove vegetation around wells. Grower says that the LGMA is not a problem and is actually improving as the metrics are refined. Grower says, “the real problem is the arms race between shippers, who are probably getting pressure from retailers.” Grower describes how, in many cases, one shipper with new requirements forces you to retool the whole operation because it is easier to standardize everything. They had to hire a new person to deal with food safety, and that was costly. The shippers’ requirements are “too much” and require larger buffers that are difficult to make. Grower says, “One auditor for BUYER said they would not take crops within two miles of a compost pile, even though the same compost goes on the fields.” Grower thinks that small farmers are not going to be able to meet all of the demands because they won’t have enough time to produce all of the documentation that is required. “If it isn’t written down, it is like it didn’t happen.”

The LGMA auditors seem consistent with their comments (they do not reject fields, only send reports to the main office), but the shippers’ auditors do not seem consistent. They had a contract with BUYER for processed lettuce on two fields. The first field was ready to harvest but was rejected due to animal intrusion (deer tracks). The second field was not mature yet, but it too was rejected because it was in close proximity to the deer tracks. At this time, the market was “in the dumps.” They disked the first field but left the second one, hoping to find another buyer. When the market picked up, however, BUYER called back and wanted the second field it had previously rejected. Another time when the market was bad, BUYER rejected a field that had bird poop on it. They said it had rained too much that they could not see where the poop was and flag it off. However, other times when they could not identify where birds had pooped, BUYER still took the crops.

On the Environment:

They have worked with the RCD to install conservation practices. They have a total of seven locations with grassed waterways and/or catch basins. Grower says, “the auditors [for BUYER] said these were possible harborage for wildlife and wanted us to either get rid of them or put buffers around them.” They called up the boss at BUYER and told grower what the auditor said and that they would not install a buffer or fence or remove the waterways and catch basins. BUYER still bought the crops. Grower says, “any standing water is a concern and needs to be crystal clear.” They use chlorine and copper sulfate, which grower says is pretty expensive. They treat the ponds now before the auditors even say anything because they know if it is murky and not clear, it will be a big issue. They try to get rid of most standing water by pumping it out. They can’t use reservoirs anymore and filled a couple in. They have also filled in ditches, but not grassed waterways. Their biggest and oldest grassed waterway is now “a huge liability,” and they are considering removing it. “It has a history as an audit topic and they have to argue about it every time.” Grower says it is also a lot of work to keep out unwanted vegetation and keep it mowed and clean. They have hired a night watchman who drives around all night making noise to scare away wildlife. They have not put up any fences, but do have depredation permits. They have bait stations with poisoned bait and traps according to different auditors’ requests. Last year, they placed the bait and traps everywhere as a preventative measure and as “eye candy for the auditors.” This year, they are only putting them up when requested. They do a lot of things “preemptively” because they know that auditors will be unhappy with things. Their “preemptive” measures include bait stations, grass and brush removal, tree trimming and the application of copper sulfate to ponds.

He thinks that food safety standards from shippers and processors are impacting the environment. “More pesticides are being used for vegetation and rodents. We would not be putting copper sulfate in the ponds if we didn’t have to. We have to because if we don’t we would definitely lose the contracts and lose our business.” There is more erosion now. “We had a hillside with annual grasses and shrubs and knew it would be a problem, so we disked it, and now we have ‘rill’ erosion down the hillside that is filling up our ditches.” There are also impacts on wildlife. They did

not want to put up fences, so they got depredation permits to appease the auditors. They have to use the permits a bit or else they might be taken away, but they don't want to kill the deer. Grower is not sure if the LGMA makes it harder to protect or improve water quality, but grower says that the shippers' requirements definitely conflict with water quality goals. Regarding water quality, grower says, "we are not quite back to the way it was 15 years ago, but we are definitely going backwards, with more pollution coming from the ranches."

Grower says that his/her perception of wildlife has definitely changed, "I hate to say it, because I am more of a nature lover than most of them. I liked wildlife being around, but now I view it as more of a pest than before. Other people used to shoot a coyote, when I thought about how it was eating squirrels and other pests. Now I see a coyote and think how much money it could cost me." Grower says that food safety requirements and water quality efforts put them in a difficult position. "Many practices for water quality directly conflict with the 'scorched earth' requirements for food safety, but food safety wins because it affects if we stay in business." Grower says that water quality is important too, but can't compete. Grower says that if they want to stand up to their buyers' standards it could make them look like a "black sheep." "It is hard to fight against food safety. It is like fighting against world peace. But all the stuff we have to do is not for food safety. It is just an excuse to do other things, and the concept is being used by the buyers."

Grower 6

(grower/shipper, 500-1000 acres, lettuces and vegetables, conventional and organic)

Grows lettuce, romaine, broccoli, Chinese cabbage, endive, escarole, radicchio, and frisée. They mostly function as a grower but do a little bit of shipping as well. They are about 90% conventional and 10% organic. They sell to FOUR BUYERS

On Food Safety Standards:

Grower says they apply the LGMA to all crops because it is easier to have one set of standards. CDFA conducts audits for the LGMA. The auditors have a checklist that they have to stick to. There are no surprises because it is all based on the metrics. They seem to be very consistent and do a good job. They don't give any suggestions or advice. They would simply write that there was too much vegetation in proximity on the report. They will look for wildlife intrusion and if they find it, they do not do anything and might not even note this in their report. If something is wrong, the LGMA people will send them back the report and give them a time frame in which to address the problem, but they don't tell them how to fix it. The CDFA auditors don't look for amphibians. They stick to their checklist. If they try to deviate, this grower tells them it is not on the checklist, and they drop the issue. Grower says the LGMA rules are "reasonable and seem to be working." Grower says, "the LGMA is no problem, it is like an open book test. You know the rules and it is crystal clear."

Grower says the shippers have more strict standards than the LGMA. They call for bigger buffers from waterways and animals. They have some room for negotiation regarding water-testing schedules. Grower thinks that pressure regarding food safety seems to be leveling off a bit. Grower thinks that the LGMA is getting "well refined" and that most of the buyers are using the LGMA (except for processors). Grower explains how TWO BUYERS' standards go above and beyond the LGMA with bigger buffer zones, rules about amphibian presence ("they are paranoid about amphibians") and thorough inspections of waterways. Grower thinks that BUYER is now coming around and getting their standards closer to those in the LGMA, except as far as buffer zones are concerned. All of this has been costly, but mostly in terms of personal time, as grower spends about half a day each week on food safety. Overall, it is probably not forcing anyone out of business, but it is time consuming.

Grower says that auditors for the shippers “absolutely” are inconsistent and change their minds. Grower describes one experience grower had where BUYER said it would not take any crop from a ranch due to “the potential for amphibians.” So they made a deal with someone else to harvest it. But after the other company came and said it was clean, BUYER changed its mind, bought it from the other company and harvested it. Grower says, “When the market is good, they will take it. Their own standards are flexible, and if it is clean they will take it.” Grower says, “On the other side, if the market is bad, they will find an excuse not to take it. BUYER rejects whole fields. Food safety is used as a tool not to accept some crops due to market conditions.”

On the Environment

They have fenced around their organic ranches whose crops they sell to BUYER. It is the only place they have any wildlife presence. They also have a depredation permit for wild pigs. Processors want to see clean ponds and no amphibians, so they use copper sulfate. Grower's catch basins present a problem and must be treated for amphibians. On most of his ranches, they do not have much wildlife. Although they have wildlife near their organic ranches, they tell the food safety auditors that it is part of the organic standards and they can't try to control wildlife. The auditors then go back to using the LGMA standards for their organic fields and flag off areas where there has been animal intrusion. On the conventional fields, the buyers request that bait stations be put up. They are no longer allowed to use their reservoirs because they could attract wildlife. Without being told to do so, in general they keep all of the ranches cleaner because they know auditors will be looking at them. If frogs are present, they will be prohibited from growing for processors in certain blocks, not matter how much copper sulfate they use.

Grower thinks the processors' standards impact the environment. Grower says, “I am not happy about using copper sulfate. I would rather coexist with the frogs.” On some of the ranches with really bad amphibian problems grower has let the leases go. Grower says, “You can't control Mother Nature- when frogs want to cross your field, they are going to cross your field.” Grower also thinks that, in general, cleaner ranches will have more runoff. Grower explains that his organic fields are near some steep slopes that they keep planted with vegetation through the winter. Grower says that if this were a conventional farm, there is no way they could keep that vegetation, and its removal would result in a lot of erosion. Regarding organic operation, grower says, “we don't want it to be sterile- we want the good insects around.” They have grassed waterways and catch basins near the organic fields, but none near the conventional. When the auditors complain grower just tells them, “Sorry, it is part of the system.” However, they suggest grower removes them almost every day, and it is a constant problem. However, Grower says, “If we didn't catch the tailwater, it would just flood over into other fields.” Some buyers won't take crops from this field, but grower has found other buyers with “less stringent standards.”

Grower is not sure if the LGMA conflicts with efforts to improve water quality. Grower explains that his fields were all already pretty clean before the LGMA. The other standards have greater impacts. Grower says that his perception of wildlife has changed. “Wildlife use to be free to roam as long as there was no crop damage. Now all the organic ranches are fenced off because wildlife means you lose money.” Grower says that growers do put poison out for birds and that has been going on for years, partly to reduce what the birds eat when crops are germinating.

Grower 7

(Grower/shipper, 1000-3000 acres, vegetables, lettuce, spring mix, organic and conventional)

Grower for a big shipper . They grow almost all vegetable crops and lettuces, including spring mix. About 25% of their production is organic. They sell to grocery store chains and also to processors including THREE BUYERS.

On Food Safety Standards:

They try to apply the LGMA to all crops, because that is what their customers want. Grower says, “the LGMA audit is just an audit. They don’t do any advising and they are fairly consistent. Some of it depends on if the auditor is having a good or bad day. But it is black and white and you know what to expect.” Grower says the CDFA auditors are not looking to reject your fields. If they find any wildlife intrusion or tracks, they simply want to see how you handle it, “Do you flag it off right, are you documenting everything.” Grower says that they don’t tell you how to fix any problems; they just write it up on the report and do not consult. While the LGMA is alright, grower says that the “real problem is not everybody is on the same page and want other requirements. These companies are all trying to be one step ahead and it needs to all be the same.” Grower says that other auditors representing different processors and customers are totally different. They come in and say, “You need to do this and do that.” Grower says that the salad plants are the worst and those that buy heads of lettuce are not too worried. Grower says that their demands are not negotiable.

Grower reports that processors are definitely inconsistent with their standards. “If they need a crop bad, they will take it. For example, just yesterday they changed the date on an old audit and used it because there was not time to do a new one that the customer wanted.” Grower says that in other cases, “they will look the other way.” Grower explains that once the processor banned a ranch, but then when they really needed product, they bought from that ranch anyway.

On the Environment:

Salad plant auditors tell grower, “This tree is too close, you are too close to the river, too close to cows.” Grower says that they say, “If you remove this, then I will approve it.” They have been told to increase buffers, cut down trees

and remove brush. Grower says that, due to BUYER, they cut down about 3000 Eucalyptus trees. BUYER told grower that the trees provided too much habitat and had to go in order for them to buy product. They have also removed big oaks and cypress trees. They are required to use bait stations, so they do. They have fenced along the river to keep out deer and pigs. They use blue tablets of copper sulfate in all of their ponds. Grower says that the processors “don’t like frogs.” They treat all standing water for all crops. Most ponds need to hold tailwater, but if they are unnecessary, they just fill the reservoir. They are not allowed to use the reservoirs anymore so they just bulldoze them over.

He says that they use cover crops to reduce erosion in the winter where there are steep slopes. They don’t have any grassed waterways. Grower thinks that all of the demands for fences and for keeping birds out are overkill. The environmental impacts include “impacts to squirrels, field mice, and birds –and the fencing cuts off pathways.” Grower thinks that food safety conflicts with water quality goals in some places where you are not allowed to line the banks with vegetation due to possible wildlife habitat. Grower says that the food safety issues have definitely impacted his view of wildlife. “I used to see a fox and thought it was cool. Now I see a fox and it pisses me off, and I want to shoot it and bury it with a backhoe. This is all because of food safety.”

Grower 8

(grower, 500-1000 acres, lettuce and vegetables, conventional and organic)

They grow asparagus, alfalfa and romaine, green leaf, red leaf and head lettuce. They are just growers and do not do any shipping. They sell to THREE BUYERS. They have about one tenth of their land in organic or transition to organic production.

On Food Safety Standards:

They apply the LGMA to all crops except alfalfa. The CDFR auditors come a couple times each year. Their auditors have mostly consistent except for one instance, when an auditor was looking into his shed and examining equipment not even used for leafy greens. It seems to grower like the auditors are getting better. The first year, the auditors were not as consistent, and now they stick to their check-list. The CDFR auditors have never brought up any issues regarding wildlife and wildlife habitat. Grower says that BUYER have standards that are pretty much in line with the LGMA. BUYER is much more stringent regarding their water testing and the proximity of crops to creeks and ditches. Grower explains that they used to grow crops for processing, for TWO BUYERS, but their standards were so severe that they got out of the processing business and now only grow commodity crops. That changed everything. Grower thinks that food safety demands are leveling off. “We are learning more and backing off of certain areas.” Grower says that companies and buyers are still ramping up and “want them to be more and more sterile.” Grower thinks that lawsuits are driving this.

Grower personally has not recently experienced any inconsistency with the buyers. Grower does not sell to processors anymore, however. Grower says they used to have problems when they sold to BUYER. “We were in a processing deal with BUYER and got out because their excuses were due to the market, not food safety. In a good market, they would trip over themselves for garbage crops.”

On the Environment

They have never had a whole field lost to intrusion and do not have any depredation permits. BUYER wants bait stations up, and they did this the first year and put up stations all over. But now they only put them up if there is a problem. They installed a barrier fence last year. They have not had to remove much vegetation. They were told to

remove some shrubs and trees but refused to. BUYER still took the crop. Grower explains that they are in a good position because they have great ground and are really good growers. Therefore, they can negotiate with buyers and find other buyers if one is being too strict. For them, grower says that food safety does not conflict with water quality. Grower says that because they are a top grower they have more power. They have had grassed waterways in for 15 years and the auditors are used to it. If the new auditor has a problem, grower calls up the boss, and if they don't want their product, they find another buyer. Grower says they are in a pretty good situation. Grower says his perspective of wildlife has changed a bit over the years. Overall, though, grower likes wildlife and says, "Farming will never be sterile, so don't try to make it that way- there is not that much you can do."

Grower 9:

(grower, 1000-2000 acres, lettuce and vegetables, conventional)

Currently grows lettuces, artichokes, cauliflower, broccoli and celery. They sell their artichokes to BUYER and the other crops to FOUR BUYERS.

On Food Safety Standards

They apply the LGMA standards to every crop. All of their shippers require the LGMA standards for all vegetable crops, even those not eaten raw. They have only had one CDFA audit so far. The auditor stuck to the checklist and did not do any advising. Grower cannot say if the CDFA auditors are consistent because they have only had one audit. All of the shippers go beyond the LGMA in their own way. They are stricter regarding flooding and the widths of buffers. One of the shippers, BUYER, now requires that Global GAP standards be met. Food safety pressures are still ramping up and have not leveled off yet. The shippers are definitely inconsistent with food safety standards. Grower says that although farm has not personally experienced this inconsistency, knows that it exists. The LGMA paperwork and documentation is really burdensome. Regarding shippers and buyers' standards, grower says, "Everyone is trying to one-up each other, especially in retail. They all want to claim to have the safest food."

On the Environment

They have ranches right along the [name redacted for anonymity] river. This is a problem regarding animal intrusion, because the shippers won't take their crops where there is animal intrusion. They lost 10 acres of crop, about \$32,000 worth, from one incidence of deer intrusion. They have had to build fences all along the river, and more will be added. There is a fence between their fields and a wildlife refuge as well. They have been asked to remove riparian vegetation along the river, but they told the auditors (representing a shipper) that "it is protected riparian vegetation and we cannot remove it." The shipper still took the crops. Other auditors representing shippers have asked them to remove trees, and they comply when the landlord will allow it. They have depredation permits for deer, but fences are more effective. The fences are very expensive, though. "It cost us \$100,000 to fence off a 180 acre ranch." Bait stations are used in the winter, and traps are used during harvest season for rodents. They cannot have amphibians and use frog fences where needed. They cannot have any standing water. They don't use copper sulfate, because they don't have any more standing water.

Grower says that food safety is definitely negatively impacting the environment. The fencing impacts wildlife migration. They have to have everything clean and all the ditches clean, which means "less grasses and less filtration." Grower says there is probably more runoff now. Grower says that all of their perceptions of wildlife

have changed. “It used to be cool to see deer and a fawn out in field. They didn’t eat that much crop- but now they are public enemy number 1. Whole fields and ranches can be rejected due to deer.” Grower says they need to prove that deer don’t carry *E. coli* O157:H7. “They need to take deer off the list; they don’t carry it.” Grower says that the deer standard is overkill. Grower also says that there is a lot of conflict between the Ag waiver program and the LGMA and shippers’ standards.

Grower 10:

(grower, >3000 acres, lettuce and vegetables, conventional and organic)

They grow head lettuce, leaf lettuce, romaine, celery, broccoli, cauliflower, carrots, onions, pumpkins and strawberries. They sell FIVE BUYERS.

On Food Safety Standards

They apply the LGMA to all of their crops and even try to apply them to strawberries. They have had a total of 14 CDFA audits for the LGMA. They have not all been consistent, especially early on. Some of the auditors were “more diligent than others.” They are now getting better at sticking to the list, but they can all interpret the list differently. Grower says, “wildlife and vegetation are not an issue with the CDFA, because all of the shippers have much higher standards that we were already following.” The CDFA auditors do not give suggestions or advice; they just ask questions and take notes.

The shippers’ auditors do give suggestions or tell them what they need to do in order for them to be able to buy their crops. They say, “You can’t grow for us in this field,” or “You need bigger buffers around this field.” All of them have standards beyond the LGMA with bigger buffers and more water sampling. They will either flat-out reject the crops or tell them to change something in order for them to be able to buy the crops. Grower doesn’t think any of this is really making food any safer. They didn’t find anything in their tests before and do not find anything now either.

The shippers are definitely inconsistent regarding what makes crops acceptable or not. Once they knew a shipper who had too much romaine at the moment. The shipper rejected a whole ranch’s worth of romaine for vague food safety reasons. But someone else took the crops right away- there was no problem with them. Grower says, “The market drives the standards. If the market is really good, it is amazing what they will turn their heads to.”

On the Environment

They are asked to clear brush and put up fences along the [name redacted for anonymity] river. They were not directly asked to put up fences, but they had crops rejected due to deer intrusion. Seeds from cottonwood trees would get into the romaine, so they had to cut down a bunch of the trees. They have removed a lot of grass and shrubs because the auditors like to see clean fields. They have also removed a lot of saplings. Most all of their ponds and reservoirs have been bulldozed over because they were a problem. Frogs have not been a big issue for them, since they don’t have water bodies around anymore. Their catch basins were mostly all bulldozed. They have bait stations everywhere. They don’t use traps, only bait or nothing. Grower says, “They have been really good at eradicating the squirrels.” On their strawberry fields they have bird traps. They also use bird blasters – noisemakers – and shoot blanks in order to scare away the birds. They do have depredation permits for deer. They have lost up to \$250,000 in one incident from deer intrusion. They also have pig traps. They do have one old catch basin that used to have reeds in it. They had to put copper sulfate in it.

Grower says that there are definitely environmental impacts resulting from the food safety standards, both the

LGMA and the shippers' standards. They have had to fence whole ranches and are "clearing habitat and poisoning ponds." Grower says that there is more run-off due to less vegetation. Their CCOF auditor suggested they plant some vegetation around their organic ranch that is hillier and prone to erosion. Grower responded, "Yeah right. That is not possible with food safety rules." They used to have grassed waterways, but had to kill all of the vegetation due to food safety standards. Grower says that people are putting out bird poison illegally.

Grower says the LGMA definitely conflicts with the Ag Waiver program. All of their water is going into the river, and they cannot use catch basins and vegetation, so more water is going into the river. Grower says, "People can't do these practices anymore because they are not allowed to have grasses." With the LGMA, although they are technically allowed to have grasses, "the buffer requirements for the LGMA make it unreasonable to install conservation practices." Grower says that you have to have a buffer of at least ten feet on each side and that "ten feet along a mile and a half is a lot of land that could be farmed." Grower says if you need the buffer on both sides that is at least 20 feet out of production on each side. That is not practical for business. Some people are using hay roles to reduce erosion instead of grasses. The standards from their shippers really conflict with the Ag waiver program. They are telling them to remove habitat and vegetation and have even larger buffer widths from potential habitat. BUYER's standard is 50 feet from potential habitat. Grower says that their perceptions of wildlife are changing a bit. While they never really wanted to see wildlife in their fields before, "now they are more aggressive to keep it out at all costs."

Grower 11

(Grower, 500-1000 acres, lettuce and vegetables, conventional)

Grow iceberg lettuce, broccoli and radicchio, green beans, broccoli and cauliflower for seed and organic romaine and broccoli. They sell their produce TWO BUYERS.

On Food Safety Standards

They apply the LGMA metrics to all of their crops because the shippers demand it. They have only had one CDFA audit and so cannot say if CDFA audits are consistent. The audit went fine, and the auditor stuck to the checklist. Grower did give a bit of advice and took a little "artistic license" during the audit, but they did not have any problems. All of the shippers have their own pre-harvest audits. Grower says, "When all this first started, we had neighbors with horses and could not use 200 acres due to the new buffer requirements. Now we have to use that land for growing seeds. We grew on that land for years with no problems. It is perfectly good land." They have had parts of fields rejected due to dog tracks and lost over \$1000. Grower thinks that the water testing required by the LGMA is a bit overboard. The shippers say they have to have these standards for consumer confidence and that they "have to do it for the customer." But grower thinks, "It is not making food any safer- if it has, it is insignificant." Grower thinks the real problem is the mechanical harvesting of greens. "It is done at night in the dark and people can't see what they are harvesting." Overall, grower says food safety pressures seem to be leveling out a bit.

They have not experienced their shippers being inconsistent with food safety standards, but grower has friends that have. Grower says BUYER does it to growers all the time. Grower explains that when the market is really good, BUYER will buy crops from people that don't even following their year-round food safety program. That makes everyone who does follow the program really mad. One other grower that grower knows told BUYER that grower would sue them if they were to do that again.

On the Environment

Grower is told to keep wildlife out by his shippers, but says, "I don't know if you really can keep wildlife out." The shippers tell grower to keep all of the field borders clean and to "make the environment inhospitable to wildlife." Grower says, "Wildlife are just trying to exist- so we just make it so there is nowhere to hide, drink or eat around here." They used to have grasses in the ditches to reduce erosion, but now they keep the ditches sprayed and clean to keep wildlife out. Grower admits that now they have more erosion. They put copper sulfate in their ponds because the shippers say they must have a pond policy. Grower states that copper sulfate is used for water quality, to allow more light in to kill bacteria. Grower says they don't really have frogs around here.

Grower says that there are considerable environmental impacts. "Everything we do is an environmental impact." Grower says they are making things "cleaner" on the fields, which is causing more erosion and run-off. They used to have grassed areas and grassed waterways "that were beautiful" and now they have a "scorched earth policy." They got some free engineering from the RCD or the NCRS and had a tailwater system installed. It was really efficient, with up to 90% efficiency. Grower says, "Now it is worthless, because we are not allowed to use it. Now we have to waste a bunch of water."

Grower says that both the LGMA and the shippers' requirements conflict with water quality practices and the Ag Waiver. Grower says, "They are exactly opposite. If you plant grasses to reduce non-point source pollution (which is important), it flies right in the face of food safety standards." Grower explains, "The buffer zones make it unreasonable to have grassed areas." They can't afford to take 50 feet out of production for the buffer zones, so they keep the ditches clean. Grower says that grower has always liked seeing wildlife because grower is a hunter and an outdoorsman. Grower doesn't personally feel any different about them, but his "responses are different." Grower doesn't get angry at squirrels, but in contrast to prior years, s/he now responds by putting out more bait stations.

Grower 12

(grower, 200-500 acres, lettuce and herbs, conventional)

Grows red lettuce, green lettuce, head lettuce, endive, and butter lettuce, all conventionally. grower sells to THREE BUYERS.

On Food Safety Standards

They have PRIVATE AUDIT COMPANY come out on behalf of several shippers, so they apply the PRIVATE AUDIT COMPANY standards to everything they grow. Grower says the PRIVATE AUDIT COMPANY standards "encompass the LGMA standards." The CDFA auditor has only come once so far, so grower cannot say if CDFA auditors are consistent. The auditor used the checklist and did not deviate from it too much. They did not do any advising. The other auditors are different. Grower has auditors from TWO PRIVATE AUDIT COMPANIES and TWO BUYERS. All of these auditors do advising, grower says. They want everything to be sterile, "but nothing is a guarantee, they just want something to hang their hat on." Grower is frustrated and says that "microbiologists working for these big companies are making the rules, but they have no idea about farming and the realities of the farm environment." Grower thinks that food safety pressures are still increasing and are not leveling off yet. What grower finds "most disturbing" is how retailers pressure the shippers into having these standards and the growers have to pay for it all. Grower thinks that food prices should go up to incorporate the increased costs of food safety.

He says that shippers are definitely inconsistent and change their standards due to changes in the market. Grower explains that if a shipper is short on lettuce, or if they can get a good price for it "they have a tiny buffer around a

gopher hole.” Grower says that when the market is bad, or if they have too much product “they flag off huge areas or reject entire fields for no reason.” Grower says that the shippers are really ruthless. Grower describes what grower calls “harvesting blight” – when crops are rejected at harvest for no apparent reason. Food safety is used as an excuse in many cases.

On the Environment

He has been told by his shippers to put out bait stations. They used to have about 100 and now they have around 1000. They also installed a three-foot high fence along the creek to keep out rodents. They were told to remove vegetation along the creek that could serve as habitat and harbor wildlife. They cleared out a huge section of the creek. “We probably took out about 90 truck loads of brush from along the creek.” TWO PRIVATE AUDIT COMPANIES told them to remove it. They don’t have any depredation permits for deer. They have a few reservoirs that they were treating with copper sulfate but have switched to ozone because it is less expensive, grower thinks. The auditors are really concerned about frogs, but they don’t have any on his farm to speak of.

Grower says that the LGMA does conflict with the Ag Waiver and water quality programs. They don’t have any conservation practices, but grower explains, “We would like to.” Grower says, “Grassed waterways and food safety don’t mix.” Grassed waterways would be habitat for rodents and amphibians. “Shippers and buyers want a sterile condition and this conflicts with practices for water quality and wildlife.”

He thinks there are definitely environmental impacts from new food safety standards. “We are cleaning out trees and brush- making it sterile. The grasses removed increase run-off. We have hillsides with no grasses now and I have to push the soil back up the hill. We used to have grasses, but they said it harbored wildlife.” Grower says that his perception of wildlife has changed. When grower sees a deer now, grower really wants it to keep off of the property because there are serious financial consequences – whole fields can be rejected.

Appendix G. Fresh Express Standards Information

PART 1: Response to Request for Information Regarding On-farm Food Safety Management Standards

Quote below provided by Mike Burness, Vice President, Global Quality and Food Safety, Chiquita Brands International/Fresh Express, July 27, 2009

“The Fresh Express buffer zone is several hundred feet from grazing cattle. In regard to other wildlife, the goal is to minimize potential animal intrusion to prevent possible pathogenic contamination. Fresh Express consistently works with its growers, one-on-one, to identify possible contamination risks, and requests them to develop relevant solutions. These solutions may vary based on time of year/season, crop, exact location of the field, surrounding flora/fauna, proximity to water sources, and so on. Fresh Express takes a customized rather than one-size-fits-all approach.

With respect to flooded ground, Fresh Express inspects the ground prior to planting to ensure appropriate mitigation at that early stage, with flooding being one of the criteria that is assessed. Here too there are variables that would be taken into consideration in determining a length of time before re-planting. Generally, a few months would be considered sufficient.

With respect to overall environmental sustainability, our goal is to take a proactive stance regarding Ag practices that are designed to mitigate potential pathogenic contamination within the context of a sincere respect for the land, wildlife and eco-system. Fresh Express values food safety and believes that food safety and environmental conservation are not competing values. They are both vitally important. To that end, Fresh Express works closely with regulatory agencies on conservation efforts. As an example, it is currently working with USDA researchers on agricultural conservation and in California works with the California Department of Fish and Game.”

CO-MANAGING FOR FOOD SAFETY AND ECOLOGICAL HEALTH IN CALIFORNIA'S CENTRAL COAST REGION

PART 2: Fresh Express Food Safety Standards, Cited in *USA Today* Article and Downloaded from Company Website


EXCERPTED FROM: Schmit, J. 2006. 'Fresh Express Leads the Pack' in Produce Safety. *USA Today*, October 23, 2006. online 10/01/09 at http://www.usatoday.com/money/industries/food/2006-10-22-fresh-express-usat_x.htm


Here's the production chain, and some of Fresh Express' safety measures:


1 Growing

Fresh Express gets most of its product from California's Salinas Valley. Fields and operations are inspected three times each crop cycle.

Growing times (in summer, weeks)

Lettuce
 10½

Spinach
 4½




Nearly ready:
Executive Vice President Jim Lugg inspects heads of iceberg lettuce for harvest in Salinas, Calif.
By Jack Gruber, USA TODAY

Fields

Fresh Express won't accept produce from fields if:


- ▶ They're within one mile of a cattle feed lot or dairy operation. Cattle operations may cause E. coli to get into runoff water and onto a field, especially during floods.
- ▶ They've been flooded within five years.
- ▶ They're within several hundred feet of a cattle pasture.
- ▶ They're within 150 yards of rivers, or habitat that attracts wildlife that may spread contaminants.
- ▶ They catch water runoff from cattle pastures.



Water

In Salinas, Calif., well water irrigates fields and is drawn from aquifers 800 to 1,000 feet below ground.

- ▶ Water is tested monthly for pathogens during the growing and harvesting season. Before the recent E. coli outbreak, water was tested at least three times a year.



Animals

Because animals can spread E. coli, tracks in a field make that part of the field unfit for harvest. Often, 30% to 40% is affected. Two years ago, Fresh Express stopped buying lettuce from Florida because growers couldn't keep frogs out of the crop, which then had to be destroyed. To protect fields:


- ▶ Rodent traps, checked daily, are set about 50 feet apart along the field's edge. Carbide cannons, which sound like shotguns, are set off by timers to scare off birds.
- ▶ Fences may be required to keep out deer, wild pigs, cattle and other animals. Evidence of wild pigs makes land unharvestable for two years.
- ▶ Workers' dogs are not allowed in fields or in trucks.



Fertilizing

Fresh Express prefers growers use cover crops to add organic matter. Crops such as wheat and barley are planted but plowed under before harvest.

- ▶ Raw animal manure is banned because it may contain E. coli.
- ▶ Composted animal manure is being phased out because of fear that bacteria may survive fermentation and heating.



Appendix H. Crop Contamination

Overview of processes of crop contamination

- Contamination of fresh produce can occur at any point along the supply chain. The supply chain after harvest varies for different products. After harvest produce may be processed in the field or beyond, sold to retailers or food service outlets or directly to consumers. Some products are cooled and transported, others are sold in local markets. Most fresh produce will be stored for some period of time before consumption. Contamination may occur at any point along the field to fork supply chain.
- Sources of contamination for fresh produce include the following: feces (animal or human); soil, irrigation water; inadequately composted manure; biosolids; air (dust); wild and domestic animals; insects; human handling; interactions between plant foragers including birds and insects (nematodes, slugs, flies); run-off from livestock operations; water used to mix agrochemicals; harvesting equipment; transport containers; wash and rinse water; sorting, packing, cutting and other processing equipment; ice for cooling product; transport vehicles; improper packaging, cross contamination with other foods and water used in hydrocooling. Improper storage, packaging or display temperatures may all lead to bacterial growth and increased risk. Note that this list is intended to display the many potential sources of pathogens and their proliferation, not to imply that they are all important factors in Central Coast fresh produce contamination episodes. List compiled from Harris *et al.* (2003) and Doyle and Erickson (2008).
- Foodborne illness outbreaks result from contamination by several kinds of pathogens, including bacteria, helminths, protozoans, coccoid parasites and viruses (Harris *et al.*, 2003).
- This report focuses specifically on *Salmonella* spp. and *E. coli* O157:H7, which are among the pathogens considered serious public health risks associated with fresh produce (Beuchat 2006, Altekruise *et al.* 1997, Tauxe 1997, Francis *et al.* 1999). The reason for this focus is the national level of attention on foodborne disease that occurred during the 2006 *E. coli* O157:H7 contamination of fresh produce from the Central Coast region.
- Pathogenic bacteria, such as *E. coli* O157:H7, typically cannot persist for long periods of time in the environment. This is due to the fact that they are adapted to a different environment (e.g., the gut of warm-blooded animals,), where sufficient nutrients are provided and the environmental conditions are well-suited to their survival. In the soil or water environment, it is unlikely that they will encounter conditions that are optimal for their survival and/or reproduction, thus limiting their persistence.

Terminology relevant to pathogen hosts and vectors

- Pathogen vectors include any agent that helps move the pathogen from a reservoir toward a point of contamination. There may be many vectors that move a pathogen through the environment or the supply chain before it is ultimately in contact with food products. Pathogen vectors include animals, humans, insects, water and any other organism or material able to move the pathogen toward a contamination site.
- Reservoir hosts serve as a source of the disease agent to vectors, but usually are not adversely affected. Reservoir animals typically are vertebrates such as mammals and birds.
- Incidental hosts are vertebrate animals infected with a disease-causing agent that are not essential to the

development and transmission of the agent. For example, humans can be infected with West Nile Virus (and may suffer severe illness or death), but we are not essential to the development and transmission of the virus. (Hill and MacDonald, 2008 at <http://www.entm.purdue.edu/publichealth/glossary.html#v>)

Methods of killing pathogens in fresh produce

- Because fresh produce is often consumed without a “kill step” (a step in food preparation that will kill any pathogens not removed by washing) avoidance of contamination is paramount.
- Attempts to kill many important pathogens, including *E. coli* O157:H7, with chlorine wash water are only partially effective (Takeuchi and Frank, 2000).
- New technologies using calcinated calcium, ozone or irradiation are currently under investigation (Fonseca and Ravishankar, 2007). While they may one day be a practical way to reduce pathogen contamination of fresh produce, important questions about consumer acceptance of treated product, effectiveness, cost, effect on produce nutritional quality and practicality of widespread use remain.

Source tracking to help understand processes of contamination

- A number of techniques for characterizing pathogens and help identify sources of contamination have been developed (Cooley *et al.*, 2007; Yan and Sadowsky, 2007; Guan *et al.*, 2002; Gentry *et al.*, 2006). With the development of microbial source tracking techniques, which allow researchers to attempt to match characteristics of pathogens from contaminated produce with characteristics of pathogens from different potential contamination sources at the field level, re-constructing the pathways of contamination has progressed considerably.

Appendix I. Supplemental Information about Sources of Pathogens

Rationale for selecting studies for inclusion in wildlife table.

The table was compiled using data collected in a previously published review of the potential role of wildlife in contamination of fresh produce (Stewart and Berretti, 2006). Further input was solicited from advisory committee members, particularly from scientists actively researching the potential role of wildlife in contamination of fresh produce. Database searches were used to find supporting documents when an individual indicated that they thought there was information regarding the prevalence of a given species, but could not provide a reference.

As stated in the report, we primarily focused on *E. coli* O157, with some consideration of *Salmonella* to broaden the report's focus to include a second major pathogen of concern in fresh produce. When *Salmonella* (or other known food-borne illness pathogens, e.g., *Campylobacter*, *Cryptosporidium* spp., *Giardia duodenalis*, *Shigella*, *Yersinia*) were also tested in a given study, the results were included. The focus was primarily on prevalence of pathogens in wildlife species, specifically those that the CDC identifies as animals of significant risk — wild pigs and deer. The report notes the risk presented by domestic animals that the CDC includes in its list of animals of significant risk (e.g., cows, sheep, goats), but does not focus on them. When a study that provided data regarding prevalence in a wildlife species also included prevalence in domestic animals, the results were included. Prevalence data in the table is most extensive for cows, as much of the research on pathogen prevalence has focused on them.

A systematic search of the literature was conducted using the Web of Science/All Databases. Key word searches were done for "*Escherichia. coli* O157 wildlife", "*Escherichia. coli* O157 wild pig", and "*Escherichia. coli* O157 deer". Also, the 2009 survey results indicate that growers have been told that rodents, amphibians and birds are a risk to food safety. These terms were searched in the same database with key words "*Escherichia. coli* O157 rodent", "*Escherichia. coli* O157 amphibian", "*Escherichia. coli* O157 bird" and "*Escherichia. coli* O157 frog". A total of 176 hits were found. After duplicate references were deleted 130 references remained. An additional search list of 130 references compiled by a UC Davis graduate student was cross referenced to ensure that no relevant material was missed.

Web of Knowledge/ All Databases, last search January 20, 2010:

Wildlife *Escherichia coli* O157 (47 hits)

Deer *Escherichia coli* O157 (57 hits)

Wild Pig *Escherichia coli* O157 (18 hits)

Rodent *Escherichia coli* O157 (15 hits)

Bird *Escherichia coli* O157 (31 hits)

Amphibian *Escherichia coli* O157 (6 hits)

Frog *Escherichia coli* O157 (2 hits)

Decisions to include or exclude studies were made as follows:

- Studies of prevalence in wild animals being kept in non-native setting (e.g., zoos, pets, semi-domesticated herds) were not included. The exception to this was inclusion of samples collected from animals at wildlife rehabilitation centers. Such studies were included provided the methods stated that the samples were collected within a short period of time after arrival (three days or less) and that cages were sanitized between animal housing.
- In general, studies that reported results for pooled samples for which species included was not known were not included. Exceptions were made for flies which are typically tested in pooled samples.
- When methods failed to eliminate risk of cross contamination of samples, studies were not included (e.g., samples collected from traps or feeding station and site not cleaned between sample collections).
- If the animals tested were likely to be kept in a much different condition than those typically found in a farm environment, results were not reported (e.g., stray dogs with diarrhea in Trinidad).
- Unless a study was judged by experts in the field (consulted as members of our technical advisory committee, or as peer reviewers for the manuscript in preparation) to be landmark study, studies testing for pathogens in meat were not included.
- Because the compilation of the data represents what is possible in terms of animals shedding *E. coli* O157 and other pathogens in their feces, studies including samples collected from other environments (e.g., outside the U.S.) were included.
- Studies reporting virulence factors detected in samples tested for *E. coli* O157 were not included.
- Any references that met the above criteria but did not appear in the results of database searches, but were located by other methods (directed by researchers, found as citations in other works) were included.

Additional detail and citations for pathogens in wildlife

- Many studies, particularly with reference to birds, require careful interpretation because samples are taken from fecal deposits of unknown age, origin and exposure to contamination after deposition (e.g., Craven *et al.*, 2000).
- Some mammal samples are collected without full knowledge of the age, likelihood of contamination (or disappearance of pathogen) post deposition (e.g., Hancock *et al.*, 1998).
- Contamination of fecal material by dust (common in livestock environments in which Craven *et al.* samples were collected) is possible (Miller *et al.*, 2008). There is evidence that *E. coli* O157:H7 in some fecal material may actually increase after deposition (Feare, *et al.*, 1999), and that environmental conditions influence the survival of *E. coli* O157:H7 in fecal material (Wang *et al.*, 1996).
- A single study may be widely cited as justification for a food safety guideline. In some cases, careful review of the research methodology and the authors' conclusions show that they do not support the guideline as developed (e.g., Gray *et al.* 2007; Jay *et al.* 2007).
- Studies conducted in laboratory settings using levels of imposed contamination far greater than are likely to occur in field settings must be interpreted with great caution. What is possible to create in laboratory settings may not reflect what is likely to happen in field conditions. Kudva *et al.* (1998) caution that *E.*

coli O157:H7 may survive longer in laboratory studies meant to mimic field conditions than it does in actual field conditions.

- Notably lacking from the data set is adequate consideration of the prevalence of pathogens in reptiles, amphibians, and invertebrates. *Salmonella* transfer from pet reptiles and amphibians is common (Richards *et al.*, 2004), but these are reptiles kept in environments completely unlike those found in field settings; extrapolation of this data is inappropriate in the absence of further study. Many current food safety measures guide growers to minimize the presence of frogs (RCD, 2007; RCD 2009).

Pathogens and filth flies

- While not generally classified as wildlife, flies may be important vectors for some pathogens. Filth flies (flies that breed in feces and other organic refuse) have been found to carry *E. coli* O157:H7 and *Campylobacter* in a turkey raising operation (Szalanski *et al.*, 2004), *Salmonella* in a greyhound dog kennel (Urban and Broce, 1998) and *E. coli* O157:H7 on cattle farms (Iwassa *et al.*, 1999). Ongoing research is examining the potential for these insects to transmit human pathogens to produce (see Appendix K). In discussion of the importance of dispersal data, flies provide a good example. Some food safety standards call for a minimum distance from cattle operations (Schmit, 2006). The above studies all verify that flies may be capable of vectoring pathogens of concern, but they give no specific information on distances the flies are likely to travel. Without this information, distances from animal operations prescribed by safety standards to reduce fly contact are speculative.

Additional details from Jay *et al.* 2007 study described in Part III

- Defined the study area in an area from which contaminated spinach had been implicated in a recent *E. coli* O157:H7 outbreak.
- Established two trap sites in the area and collected fecal samples from live caught feral hogs. Also tested cattle feces, cattle water troughs, surface waters, sediments, well water and collected fecal samples from several other wild (bird, coyote, deer) and domestic (dog, goat, horse, sheep) animals from the area determined to be a home range for the feral swine captured in the traps.
- Used remote-sensing cameras and field observations to estimate population size and movement patterns of feral swine. Details of the environment that help gauge risk of cross contamination from sources to produce were noted and discussed. For example, it was noted that while the crop production area was separated from the 2,000 range cattle grazing area by a wire fence, swine could access the crop field via gaps under the fence created by erosion and rooting behavior. Swine were observed in the crop field, as were tracks and feces.
- Landscape features relevant to the movement of surface waters were noted, and it was determined that risk of contamination by surface runoff from range land was minimal (due to topographical features).
- Irrigation water drawn from a well was negative for *E. coli* O157:H7, but personal communication from an individual familiar with the site revealed that an older agricultural well at the ranch might be vulnerable to surface water contamination.
- In addition to the extensive documentation of the landscape in which the contamination event is thought to have occurred, the authors provided information regarding the specific strains of *E. coli* O157:H7 detected in each source, giving further evidence to help detect the path by which it may have moved.

- Concluded that the avenue of contamination remains unclear. Further, they acknowledge that the feral swine, and other animals in the test area, may be sentinel species (indicators of contamination) rather than primary sources of it.

Additional details from Cooley *et al.* (2007) study described in Part III.

- used an evolving methodology (Multi-Locus Variable-number-tandem-repeat Analysis (MLVA)) to trace potential fate and transport of *E. coli* O157:H7.
- Fecal (including wild pig), soil, sediment, plant and water samples were collected from a wide study area, with specific collection sites noted.
- Water samples were collected by allowing a collection vessel to remain in the water source for a period of five days rather than a composite sample at one time.
- Tracing the individual strains of *E. coli* O157:H7 through the landscape samples, the authors conclude that contamination of produce almost certainly involves multiple sources and methods of transport.

Supplemental Information About Pathogen Prevalence In Cattle

- Cows carrying pathogenic bacteria may not display symptoms, but may still shed the pathogens in manure (Wray and Davies, 2000; Sargeant *et al.*, 2000).
- Herd management for animal health may not fully control pathogen reservoirs. Since as little as 10 to 100 cells of *E. coli* O157:H7 can lead to infection (Armstrong *et al.*, 1996; Nataro and Kaper, 1998), even low levels of pathogen shedding in manure leads to risk for surrounding fresh produce growers.
- While animals carrying *E. coli* and other pathogens may not be immediately threatened, elimination of the pathogen is generally a goal of good animal husbandry and is critical to minimize contamination of beef products (Pedersen and Clark, 2007).
- Soon after the first *E. coli* O157:H7 outbreak was recognized, cattle were identified as a critical source for the pathogen (Montenegro *et al.*, 1990; Cobbold and Descmarchelier, 2000; Kobayashi *et al.*, 2001; Yilmaz *et al.*, 2002).
- Whether cows are the primary reservoir for the bacteria, or an incidental host is not fully understood (Hancock *et al.*, 1998).
- Though other farm animals have been shown to harbor *E. coli* O157:H7 including poultry (especially chicks), lamb, and pigs (Chapman *et al.*, 1997; Beutin *et al.*, 1993; Johnsen *et al.*, 2001), the guts of ruminant animals (cows and sheep) are thought to be the most important source of *E. coli* O157:H7 (Brabban *et al.*, 2004).
- Pooling data from 23 separate studies, the USDA estimated that within herd prevalence of *E. coli* O157:H7 for cattle of all types (calves, beef and dairy) ranges from 1.3%-9.5%, while the percentage of herds with at least one infected animal ranges from 22-100% (USDA, 1997).
- According to the USDA's National Animal Health Monitoring System 1996 Dairy Study, 30.9% of dairy cattle being culled (going to slaughter) were shedding *E. coli* O157:H7 (Wells *et al.*, 1998).
- Dairy cattle also frequently carry other important pathogens. In a 2002 study of dairy herds, 7.3% of cows shed *Salmonella* spp., with 31.3% of herds sampled having at least one cow shedding *Salmonella* spp.

Campylobacter was isolated in 51.4% of cows sampled, and was found in at least one cow in 97.9% of the herds (USDA/APHIS, 2003).

- In beef cattle, as many as 80% of feedlot pens tested positive for *E. coli* O157:H7 (Khaita *et al.*, 2003).
- Seasonal differences in pathogen loading are commonly observed. Some estimates state that 30% of all cattle in U.S. shed *E. coli* O157:H7 in their feces, and during the summer this may be as high as 80% in feedlot animals (Elder *et al.*, 2000; Zschock *et al.*, 2000)
- Veterinary and animal science experts are currently exploring a range of management variables that may impact pathogen prevalence and persistence in animals. Among these variables are: diet, sanitary practices, birds in feedlots/dairy farms, use of pharmaceuticals, etc. (Brabben *et al.* 2004; LeJeune and Wetzel, 2007; Reinstein *et al.*, 2009; Wells *et al.* 2005)
- EpiTopix LLC, a Minnesota veterinary pharmaceutical company, has received a conditional license from the U.S. Department of Agriculture to develop a vaccine that shows promise for use in beef cattle to reduce the prevalence of cattle shedding *E. coli* O157:H7 (Finz, 2009).

Supplemental Information About Cattle Production in the Central Coast Region

- Cattle ranching is an important land use in the Central Coast with over 2.7 million acres of rangeland in the region and over a million acres of rangeland in Monterey County alone (Central Coast County Crop Reports for 2007).
- In 2007 there were over 1,800 cattle operations in the Central Coast region with over 250,000 cattle and calves (US Census of Agriculture 2007, Central Coast County Crop Reports for 2007).
- These operations include both cow calf and stocker cattle grazing operations.
- Stocker grazing cattle has increased in Monterey County over the past 10 years (Monterey County Crop Reports 1997, 2007).
- Cattle in the Central Coast are often transported in from other areas in the Western U.S. for winter grazing.
- There are a total of 11 dairies in the Central Coast region, distributed among the counties as follows: San Benito (4), Santa Clara (1), Santa Cruz (1), Monterey (3), San Luis Obispo (1), Santa Barbara (1), and San Mateo (0). Source:http://www.cdfa.ca.gov/dairy/pdf/Annual/2008/stats_2008_year_report.pdf
- There are only a few feedlots in the Central Coast region.

Supplemental Information on Manure and Compost

- Raw manure is no longer applied to cropped fields in the Central Coast region.
- In the Central Coast region, several composting operations use manure from regional feedlots, dairies, and other livestock operations.
- Both organic and conventional crop growers in the region use compost.
- Regional landscapers and golf courses also use compost.

Regulation and monitoring of compost processes and finished product

Compost products are regulated by the Department of Resources Recycling and Recovery (CalRecycle). Composting operations regulatory requirements are described in Chapter 3.1 of Title 14, Natural Resources—Division 7, CalRecycle. Required monitoring of the production process focuses on temperature and aeration status of the composting materials, while certification of the finished product includes testing for pathogen content. Certification of finished product is available via the US Composting Council Seal of Testing Assurance (STA) program.

(See <http://www.ciwmb.ca.gov/Regulations/Title14/ch31a5.htm#article6> for further details.)

Organic growers must use compost that is produced and certified according to the standards described in the National Organic Program (NOP Section 205.203(c)(2)). The Organic Materials Review Institute (OMRI) certifies materials as appropriate for use in organic production systems by similar monitoring of production conditions and testing of final product. Compost products that have passed review according to NOP standards may use an OMRI Listed™ symbol. Finished product is not certified as “organic”, but rather is registered as Allowed (for unrestricted use) or Regulated (when certain restrictions such as time to crop harvest may be required). (See <http://cwmi.css.cornell.edu/compostfs2.pdf> for more information.)

Potential for contamination of properly processed compost material exists when equipment used to load or store fresh manure is subsequently used with finished product. To minimize this risk, education of compost processing facility employees is essential (Dr. David Crohn, personal communication).

2008 Central Coast Cattlemen's Grazing Lands Non-point Source Approach

Excerpts from unpublished document:

Statement of Purpose:

As a result of increased surface water quality monitoring, certain water bodies on the Central Coast have been deemed impaired for a variety of constituents. Some constituents such as pathogens or sediment have been assumed to be associated with cattle grazing activities. Subsequently, in 2006 The Central Coast Regional Water Quality Control Board (RWQCB) began dialog with the Central Coast Cattlemen regarding their impacts to water quality while simultaneously conducting an active assessment of the potential for water quality impacts due to grazing and livestock operations.

In response to discussions with RWQCB, and as the Central Coast Cattlemen take seriously their land stewardship mission; this document was created as a basis for the application of appropriate grazing management measures for California's Central Coast region rangelands with respect to protecting or enhancing the region's water quality. The primary goals of these measures are to:

1. Maintain and or enhance the quality of the region's water resources, stressing prevention rather than costly fixes and monitoring.
2. Stress voluntary participation through education, technical assistance, incentives and emphasize the benefits of such an approach.
3. Reduce conflicting regulatory authorities, fees and permit requirements in order to encourage implementation of management measures that will produce net water quality and other environmental gains.
4. Focus implementation and monitoring at the ranch and/or watershed level.
5. Encourage research to assess water quality impairments, determine causes, and develop appropriate monitoring techniques and solutions.
6. Balance legal requirements with the need for site-specific flexibility and economic feasibility for rangeland managers.
7. Identify gaps in information that may prove critical for taking a science based and economically sustainable approach to protecting water resources, particularly with respect to pathogenic loading.

Measures for managing nutrients and potential pathogenic contamination from livestock:

1. Most importantly, keep 100% of the soil covered 100% of the time. Though this may not be possible, it is a critical management goal if biologically active soils are to be produced and losses of nutrients are to be minimized. For purposes of definition, "covered soil" means that if a raindrop were to fall it would hit plant material before it hit the soil.
2. Time of use, relative to season, vegetation growth, crop production patterns and weather, can be very effective and of minimal cost in preventing pathogen movement onto crops.
3. Communication between farmers and livestock managers can be effective to this end as well.

4. Keeping livestock from loafing and over utilizing areas immediately adjacent to cropland can effectively reduce the deposition of manure, help minimize soil compaction and maintain healthy plant communities in order to maintain infiltration and filtering capacity. If supplemental feeding is utilized during the fall and winter months, feeding should occur away from sensitive areas in order to reduce the deposition of excessive fecal material, soil compaction and loss of vegetative cover/filtering capacity.
5. The installation of alternative drinking sources, where feasible, can be extremely effective for minimizing livestock use of sensitive areas and streams. The development of springs and seeps away from sensitive crops and providing for additional impoundment and troughs can help minimize livestock use and thus reduce the risk of pathogenic contamination.
6. Salt and mineral supplements should be placed in locations and at distances adequate to protect sensitive areas.
7. Use of sensitive habitat by wildlife, particularly wild pigs, should be monitored. During the dry season, pigs like to wallow in streams and wet areas and may be drawn from rangelands into irrigated crop land on a seasonal basis, depending on water availability and foraging opportunities. Hunting pressure or trapping may be effective at moving pigs away from sensitive areas or where there is concern about their access directly into cropland.
8. While expensive and impractical in many Central Coast rangeland settings, the use of fencing may be an appropriate alternative for excluding livestock from areas directly adjacent to sensitive crops, and to create buffers between areas of particular concern and livestock. Alternatively, the appropriate selection of crops less sensitive to pathogenic contamination in those areas impacted by wildlife or adjacent land uses can also minimize risk.
9. Pens or small pastures used to confine livestock that are in close proximity to sensitive crops, particularly those used during periods when there is significant hydrologic activity, should be located in areas where they have drainage that provides adequate filtering capacity to protect sensitive areas.
10. Application of inorganic fertilizers on rangeland is not commonly practiced throughout the Central Coast. However, if fertilizers are applied, timing of applications and consideration given to runoff patterns should dictate appropriate use.

Appendix J. Supplemental Information Relating to Conservation Practices

Value of non-crop vegetation and wetlands to improve water quality

- Using non-crop vegetation for “bioassimilation” of pollutants is held to be the most sustainable, cost-effective, and ecologically sound approach to address problems of diffuse pollution from agricultural activities (Osborne and Kovacic 1993).
- Vegetative buffers such as filter strips, vegetative barriers, and buffer strips can slow, retain, and metabolize pollutants (Dabney *et al.* 2006).
- Buffers restrict pollution by reducing movement, increasing sedimentation, increasing uptake by plants, and increasing microbial activity (Locke *et al.* 2006).
- Buffers less than 1 m wide can trap significant amounts of sediment (Van Dijk *et al.* 1996, Blanco-Canqui *et al.* 2004).
- Vegetative buffers retain nitrogen through both vegetative biomass uptake and bacterial denitrification (Haycock and Pinay 1993).
- A review of studies on vegetative buffers indicates that reduction of nitrogen ranges between 40–100% in subsurface water and between 73–98% in surface water (Osborne and Kovacic 1993)
- Vegetation can reduce pesticide release through uptake by plants, microbial activity in the root zone of plants, extraction of contaminated water, and by reducing the movement of water through the soil (Karthikeyan *et al.* 2004).
- Vegetated buffer zones have been found to effectively remove 39–71% of pesticides from surface runoff, depending on the type of pesticide (Syversen and Bechman 2004).
- Grassed waterways have been shown to reduce runoff and sediment delivery by up to 97% (Fiener and Aueswald 2003a), and to reduce soil mineral nitrogen content by up to 84% (Fiener and Aueswald 2003b).
- One study found that grassed waterways can reduce agrochemicals present in runoff water by up to 56% (Brigs *et al.* 1999). Vegetation in waterways may be especially important for reducing pesticide concentrations: studies have shown that a greater retention and absorption of pesticides occurs in vegetated compared to non-vegetated waterways (Moore *et al.* 2002).
- Case studies in the U.S. indicate that constructed wetlands can remove up to 68% of nitrate-nitrogen and 43% of phosphorous from agricultural drainage water (Woltemade, 2000). Another study shows that constructed wetlands can reduce total phosphorous by up to 41% (Uusi-Kamppa *et al.* 2000).
- Wetlands trap sediment and nutrients, although there may be limits to the amount of nitrogen and phosphorous they can retain.
- Microbial actions in wetlands can also convert nitrates into nitrogen gas, thereby reducing water quality issues (Schaafsma *et al.* 2000, Hey 2002).

- Efficiency of nutrient trapping depends on the rate of flow, residence time, and the vegetation present (Zedler 2003).
- The vegetation in constructed wetlands may also be important for the attenuation of chemical pesticides (Milam *et al.* 2004; Tate *et al.*, 2008; Knox *et al.*, 2008).
- Contamination in overland flow may be reduced by filtration through perennial forage and/or grasses. One study tested the effectiveness of *E. coli* filtration through vegetated buffers on cattle grazing lands in California (Tate *et al.* 2006). Scientists used known quantities of *E. coli* and measured transport in surface water run-off. Although the efficiency of filtration depends on water flow, soil type, and slope, they found that vegetative buffers are an effective way to reduce inputs of waterborne *E. coli* into surface waters. Buffers already used for environmental practices may be specifically designed to reduce *E. coli* transport.
- A review of 40 field trials indicates that vegetative systems within waterways, basins, or ditches can achieve significant pollution reductions, including pathogenic bacteria (Koelsch *et al.* 2006). Other studies indicate that fecal coliform reductions greater than 90% are regularly observed from vegetated treatment systems (Kadlec and Knight 1996).

Value of non-crop vegetation and wetlands to reduce pathogens in water

- Constructed wetlands have been demonstrated to be highly effective in reducing the presence of pathogenic bacteria and are used in sewage and agricultural wastewater treatment. In a wetland, pathogens are removed through filtration in dense vegetation, sedimentation of particles carrying pathogens, microbial competition and predation, high temperatures, and UV disinfection (Hench *et al.* 2003, Nokes *et al.* 2003, Greenway *et al.* 2005).
- Large as well as small-scale constructed wetlands can reduce levels of fecal coliforms by up to 97% (Nokes *et al.* 2003).
- Scientists have tested the effectiveness of constructed wetlands at removing specific pathogenic bacteria. Within a 23–52 hour wetland residence time *Salmonella* levels can be reduced by 93–96% (Hench *et al.* 2003).
- One study reported a 96% reduction in *Salmonella* in wastewater from a pig farm after passing through a constructed wetland (Hill and Sobsey 2001).
- Constructed wetlands have been shown to remove 95% of pathogens and indicator organisms (Greenway 2005).
- Surface-flow constructed wetlands with a high diversity of macrophytes can reclaim water and produce effluent meeting microbial standards for agricultural irrigation (Greenway *et al.* 2005). Heavily vegetated wetlands also have a higher removal rate of harmful bacteria compared to non-vegetated wetlands (Nokes *et al.* 2003).
- Vegetated treatment systems which are primarily used to enhance environmental quality, may be designed specifically to reduce harmful pathogens in agricultural settings. For example, constructed wetlands can be designed with specific depths, flow, and vegetation to maximize the removal of pathogens (Greenway *et al.* 2005).

Appendix K. Ongoing and Suggested Research

Ongoing Research Projects of the Partners in Research Program

The following are research projects currently funded by the Partners in Research Program jointly administered by the California Leafy Greens Research Program and the Center for Produce Safety at UC Davis. The following projects are funded March 2009 to March 2010 with data expected shortly thereafter.

- Contribution of phyllosphere microbiota to the persistence of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 ATCC 700728 on field-grown lettuce Maria Marco, PhD, University of California, Davis in collaboration with WIFSS Associate Director Dr. Linda J. Harris
- Fly reservoirs of *E. coli* O157:H7 and their role in contamination of leafy greens
Astri Wayadande, PhD, Oklahoma State University
- Food safety risks associated with sheep grazing in vegetable stubble fields
Bruce Hoar, DVM, PhD, University of California, Davis
- Minimizing pathogen transference during lettuce harvesting by optimizing the design of the harvesting device and operation practices
Yaguang Luo, PhD, USDA, ERS
- A high-throughput, culture-independent approach to identify index and indicator species for *E. coli* O157:H7 contamination
Gitta Coaker, PhD, University of California, Davis
- Survival of attenuated *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 ATCC 700728 in field-inoculated lettuce
WIFSS Associate Director Dr. Linda Harris, PhD, University of California, Davis
- Comparison of surrogate *E. coli* survival and epidemiology in the phyllosphere of diverse leafy green crops.
Trevor Suslow, PhD, University of California, Davis

For More Information about the above projects contact:

Bonnie Fernandez, Executive Director
Center for Produce Safety
Phone: (530) 757-5777

Mary Zischke, CEO
California Leafy Greens Research Program
Phone: (831) 424-3782

National Research Initiative of the USDA-Cooperative State Research, Education and Extension Service

Ecology and epidemiology of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 in fresh produce production regions on the central California coast

Start Date: 2007 End Date: 2010

Study Objective:

We hypothesize that vertebrate populations function as a key source of *E. coli* O157:H7 (EcO157) contamination of watersheds where leafy greens and other leafy vegetables are grown; that climate, landscape attributes, and irrigation practices correlate with increased risks of EcO157 and commensal *E. coli* contamination; and in-field contamination of leafy greens plants with EcO157 relates to combinations of production practices and environmental risk factors in the Central California Coast, specifically, the San Juan Valley region. The major objectives of this project are to (1) quantify environmental loading by vertebrate sources, especially feral swine, (2) characterize the predisposing conditions for hydrological transport of EcO157 and *E. coli* to leafy green fields, (3) identify the in-field mechanism(s) of contamination of leafy greens, and (4) develop and disseminating educational materials for growers of fresh produce and the livestock community about microbial water quality, potential impacts on downstream stakeholders, and effective good agricultural practices for improving water quality and produce food safety.

Study Approach:

To conduct an in-depth longitudinal study that identifies the key biotic and abiotic processes that sufficiently load, then hydrologically link and disseminate, primary environmental reservoirs of EcO157 within and between leafy greens fields, resulting in bacterial contamination of this raw agricultural commodity. For each node (vertebrate sources, water, soil, leafy greens) of the system, the cooperator will collect a detailed set of co-variables that will be used to identify critical control points, points of environmental amplification, and management practices that either elevate or decrease the risk of in-field contamination and dissemination of EcO157 on leafy greens. Samples collected, will be analyzed by the ARS lab for presence of EcO157 and strains isolated will be genotyped by Multi-Locus Variable number tandem repeat Analysis (MLVA) and Pulsed Field Gel Electrophoresis (PFGE) for purposes of source-tracking information, and thus, pinpointing the mechanisms that link and disseminate vertebrate sources of EcO157 within and between fields of leafy greens. Documents SCA with UC Davis.

Scientists involved in the study:

Rob Mandrell, microbiologist; Michael Cooley, microbiologist, USDA-ARS-WRRC-PSMRU; Rob Atwill, epidemiologist and veterinary medicine specialist and Michele Jay-Russell, veterinary food safety specialist, Western Institute for Food Safety and Security, School of Veterinary Medicine, UC Davis; Ken Tate, rangeland hydrologist, UC Cooperative Extension rangeland, UC Davis Department of Plant Sciences; Royce Larsen, UC Cooperative Extension area natural resource watershed advisor, San Luis Obispo and Monterey Counties.

Water Quality and Food Safety Program

Field trials testing the effectiveness of various management practices in reducing nutrients, sediments and bacteria in irrigation tail water. Two main field trial programs are funded from January 2007 to January 2010. Principal researchers are Michael Cahn, PhD, University of California Cooperative Extension, Salinas; Marc Los Huertos, PhD, California State University, Monterey Bay and Trevor Suslow, PhD, University of California, Davis.

- Grassed Waterway & Polyacrylamide Field Trials: Evaluate effectiveness of vegetative and non-vegetative management practices to reduce nutrients, sediments, and bacteria in irrigation tail water.
- Vegetated Treatment System Field Trials: Evaluate the influence of Vegetated Treatment Systems (designed to assimilate nutrients and pesticides) on *E. Coli* and coliform bacteria concentrations.

For more information about this program, please contact:

Kay Mercer, Executive Director
Central Coast Agricultural Water Quality Coalition
750 Shannon Hill Dr
Paso Robles Ca 93446
(805) 208-8039 cell

Suggested Research

The production of this report also highlighted areas that are important for further research. An important next step would be to expand beyond the study of pathogens to include ecological impacts of on-farm management practices. This research would add support to concerns about how management practices impact not only food safety but also ecological health. Management changes also generate myriad economic costs and benefits. In addition to research suggested by Bianchi *et al.* (2008) this report illustrates the need for research to explore additional topics and questions:

Environmental impacts of on-farm management practices. For example:

- What are the impacts on fish, mammals, birds, and other wildlife?
- What are the impacts on the quantity and quality of freshwater?
- What are the impacts on human health via soil, water, and air?
- Do management practices interact to create synergistic effects?
- What are the impacts at the larger scale, e.g., watershed and landscape?
- What changes to the design and implementation of conservation practices can maximize contribution both to food safety and environmental goals?

Economic impacts of on-farm management practices. For example:

- What are the direct and indirect costs of various practices?
- What are the direct and indirect benefits of various practices?
- How do costs and benefits vary over the short- and long-term?
- How are costs and benefits distributed?

Appendix L. Supplemental Information on Co- Management and Key Issues

Liability and Litigation and Insurance

- Insurance has traditionally been a means to spread risk throughout an industry or market. According to food safety attorney Bradley Sullivan of Lombardo & Gillis, the insurance industry has reacted to the trend of extending liability along the distribution chain (Pers. Comm.).
- As liability and litigation have moved increasingly toward farms, insurers have raised premiums charged to growers, included exceptions and restrictions for contaminated produce in coverage written, and have stopped underwriting policies to insure growers they perceive to present high liability risk.
- Some insurance companies have stopped offering insurance to the California produce industry.
- A lack of affordable coverage represents a potentially lethal blow to growers, given that they must maintain coverage in order to borrow capital and otherwise run a business.
- Self-insurance, higher “retentions” (akin to “deductibles” in personal insurance lines) and industry combining to form their own “insurance carriers” are possible reactions to changes in policy availability.
- Although liability and litigation reached the growers, they may extend further. Many growers lease lands owned by others. These owners may face litigation risk for what occurs on lands they own but do not manage.

Irradiation and Possible Legal Implications

- On August 22, 2008, the FDA issued new regulations allowing for irradiation of spinach and iceberg lettuce. The new regulation came in response to a petition by The National Food Processors Association on behalf of The Food Irradiation Coalition.
- The FDA rule provides for the “safe use of ionizing radiation for control of foodborne pathogens, and extension of shelf-life, in fresh iceberg lettuce and fresh spinach.” (FDA 2008).
- Public acceptance of the technology is not clear, and security, volume, and cost issues abound. Also, scientific questions remain about how eliminating all microflora may potentially exacerbate contamination “downstream” of irradiation.
- The FDA ruling is likely to have long-term implications. On one hand, it represents movement toward a much-desired “kill step” for foodborne pathogens that could reduce illnesses and lawsuits. On the other hand, approval of irradiation for certain leafy greens may exert *de facto* pressure on growers/handlers to use the technology or subject themselves to legal risk.

Illustrative Examples of Inconsistencies in Food Safety Standards

(From grower interviews in 2009)

Grower 1 states that auditors from processors and buyers are not consistent: the auditors “**change their minds depending on the market.**” He describes how some pigs ran through his field of lettuce. When the processor came to harvest half of it they marked off 40 feet on all sides of the pig tracks and harvested the rest. They came back

for the rest of the field the next week, but in the meantime a hurricane had hit Mexico and destroyed the crop there. The buyer was short on product and cut the lettuce within 2 feet of the same pig tracks, violating their own standards as well as the LGMA standards. He explains why the growers are powerless in these situations: **“there is a short list of people you can grow for and some of them own the land you farm.”**

Grower 2 says auditors for the shippers are inconsistent and change their minds on what is acceptable. He explains one experience he had where a large processor said they would not take any crop from a ranch due to “the potential for amphibians.” So they made a deal with someone else to harvest it. But later the same processor changed their mind and harvested it anyways. He says: **“when the market is good they will take it, their own standards are flexible and if it is clean they will take it.”** He says: **“on the other side, if the market is bad they will find an excuse not to take it. Food safety is used as a tool not to accept some crops due to market conditions.”**

Grower 3 had a contract with a large processor for lettuce on two fields. The first field was ready to harvest but was rejected due to animal intrusion (deer tracks). The second field was not mature yet, but they rejected it as well because of its close proximity to the deer tracks. At this time the price for lettuce was low and the market was flooded. They disced the first field but left the second one to find another buyer. However, the market suddenly improved and the same processor called back wanting to harvest the second field they already rejected.

Grower 4 says that processors are inconsistent with their standards: **“if they need a crop bad, they will take it.”** He says that in certain cases: **“they will look the other way.”** He explains that once the processor banned a ranch, but then when they really needed product they bought produce from that ranch anyways.

Grower 5 has not recently experienced any inconsistency with the buyers because he does not sell to processors anymore. He says they used to have problems when they sold to a large salad processor: **“We were in a processed deal with XX and got out because their excuses were due to the market not food safety. In a good market they would trip over themselves for garbage crops.”**

Grower 6 shares that once a shipper rejected a whole ranch for vague food safety reasons. She knew from someone who worked there that the shipper had too much product and was looking for excuses to reject the crops. Then someone else took the crops right away- there was no problem. She says: **“the market drives the standards. If the market is really good it is amazing what they will turn their heads to.”**

Grower 7 says that shippers change their standards due to changes in the market. He explains that **“if a shipper is short on lettuce or they can get a good price for it they have a tiny buffer around a gopher hole.”** He says **“when the market is bad or they have too much product they flag off huge areas or reject entire fields for no reason.”** He says that food safety is used as an excuse in many cases.

Industry Movement into Value Added Products

- Produce industry employees indicate that water used to wash lettuce or other greens in the processing plant is in many cases used to wash multiple batches, thereby potentially contaminating a larger volume of product and potentially leading to more illnesses per outbreak.
- Bacteria can enter into leaf tissue during washing making the leaves impervious to later surface washing. Processing can damage leaves, and damaged leaves are associated with increased risk of human pathogen contamination (Gorny *et al.* 2006).

Estimating a Connection between Processed Product and Foodborne Illness Outbreaks.

Any effort to demonstrate a link between processed product and outbreaks of foodborne illness must take into account numerous important considerations:

- It should examine a long time period, going back at least to 1996 when the CDC's modern surveillance system began, and preferably ten years farther.
- It should plot annual variation rather multi-year average to see if the lines move in tandem (possible correlation).
- It should extract the subset of annual foodborne illnesses attributable to leafy greens and the portion caused by bacteria of particular concern such as pathogenic E.coli.
- It should analyze annual per capita trends, specifically pounds of leafy greens consumed per 100,000 people, and foodborne illnesses per 100,000 people.
- It should plot and compare annual percentage changes.
- It should explore potential differences in the way consumers treat bagged product, for example eating it after the expiration date or being more able to identify the source of an illness because the container came with a company name printed on it.
- Even if future research were to incorporate these suggestions and take several other appropriate steps, attempting to demonstrate a causal relationship between bagged product and foodborne disease outbreaks would remain a complex and challenging task.

The Produce Safety Project (PSP), an initiative of The Pew Charitable Trusts at Georgetown University, commissioned this report from The Nature Conservancy and is responsible for its content.

PSP would like to thank Dr. Jeffrey LeJeune, of The Ohio State University, and Dr. Cliff Zukin, of Rutgers University, for their review of this report. The views in this report do not necessarily reflect the views of The Pew Charitable Trusts or of the reviewers.

Revised May 25, 2010